

**Lucwaningo Ngesakhiwo Emidlalweni Yemoya Lemibili Lekhetsiwe**

**YeSiswati: Ngifela Wena nalotsi Hawu Babe**

**NGU**

**Ndlovu Nokuthula Pretty**

**INOMBOLO: 16023522**

**Lucwaningo lwekwenelisa ticu te-Masters of Arts Siswati**

**Sikhungo i-MER Mathivha Setilwimi Temdzabu, Buciko Nemasiko Inyuvesi**

**yaseVenda**

**Human and Social Sciences**

**Thohoyandou, Limpopo**

**INingizimu Afrika**

**Umeluleki: Dkt. K.J. Nkuna**

**Lisekelameluleki: Dkt. J.J. Thwala**

**2018**

## **Sifungo**

Mine Nokuthula Pretty Ndlovu (inombolo yemfundzi: 16023522) ngiyafunga ngiyacinisekisa kutsi umsebenti lonesihloko lesitsi: Lucwaningo Ngesakhiwo Semidlalo Yemoya Lemibili Lekhetsiwe YeSiswati: Ngifela Wena nalotsi Hawu Babe, ngewami futsi akekho lose wawumikisa esikhungweni semfundvo lephakeme ngaphambilini ngenhloso yekutfolela ticu. Yonkhe imitfombo yelwati lesetjentsiwe ikhonjiswe ngalokuphelele.

---

**Ndlovu NP**

---

**Lusuku**

## Lugcogco

Lolu lucwaningo lolutsintsa sakhiwo semidlalo yemoya yeSiswati lelandzelako: **Ngifela Wena** nalotsi, **Hawu babe**. Umgudvu wesisekelo selucwaningo ugcila esihlokweni, singeniso, kukhuphuka nekwehla kwemdlalo kuye kufinyelelwe esiphetfweni semdlalo. Tincenye letibalulekile temdlalo kuba kudlaleka, tetsameli, inkhundla nebadlali. Kuvetwa kwebalingisi kukhonjiswa kubuye kuhlelwe ngekwetinhlobo netindlela labavetwe ngato. Kulemidlalo kulindzeleke kutsi tetsameli tilingisele bunjalo nesimo semphilo lapho kuboniswana, kwabelwana ngelwati etimeni nasetindzaweni letehlukene. Kuchunyanwa ngemagama, tento, nekulingisa. Tigameko temdlalo tesekelwe yingcoco yeluchumano lecuketse lokutsintsa liphimbo: imisho, kuphindza nekulingisa lokuletsa inchazelo yemagama. Luhlatiyo lukhombisa lwati, buhle belukhetfomagama, libintanamisho, silulumagama nenkhulumobuciko yebalingisi. Kudlaleka nekufundzeka kwemidlalo kusisekelo sayo. Luhlatiyo lwebunjalombhalo lwesekelwe imfundziso-njulalwati nesenekamcabango.

**Emagamamcoka:** Kukhuphuka nekwehla kweminyakato, balingisi, temoya, kuchumana nekweliphimbo.

## Abstract

This is an analytic study of plot as the course of events in two Siswati radio plays: **Ngifela Wena** (I am dying for you) and **Hawu Babe** (Alas! Father). The formalists approach will be evident from the topic, introduction, rising and falling actions levels to the denouement of each play. The essential elements that are put together for dramatic purposes are the following: audience, theatre and actors. The depiction of characters is outlined and categorized using their types and methods. In these plays, people are expected to imitate a real-life situation, where they understand each other, share their views, thoughts and opinions at various encounters and situations. They react and communicate through words. The dramatic actions are coupled with oral communication consisting of vocal features; namely sentences, repetition and non-vocal features which amplify the meaning of words. The analysis portrays a glory of diction, originality of phrase and vocabulary as well as folk sayings in speeches of different characters. Both aerial and literary aspects of the plays are of

primary significance. The analysis is backed-up by moral-philosophical and impressionistic approaches.

**Key words:** rising and falling actions, character, aerial aspects, oral communication and vocal features.

## Lokucuketfwe

<b>SEHLUKO 1</b> .....	<b>1</b>
<b>SETFULO SELUCWANINGO</b> .....	<b>1</b>
1.1. Singeniso .....	1
1.2. Sendlalelo selucwaningo .....	2
1.3. Tinhloso telucwaningo .....	3
1.4. Imibuto yelucwaningo .....	3
1.5. Kubaluleka kwelucwaningo .....	4
1.6. Umlandvo wembhali .....	5
1.7. Inshokutsi yemagama .....	5
1.7.1. Umdlalo .....	5
1.7.3. Umdlalohlaya/ lohlekisako/ ikhomedini .....	7
1.7.4. Umdlalotehlakalo .....	8
1.7.5. Umdlalo lonkhundlanye .....	9
1.7.6. Sakhiwo .....	9
1.8. Umkhawulo Welucwaningo .....	11
1.9. Siphetho .....	11
<b>SEHLUKO 2</b> .....	<b>12</b>
<b>KUHLATIYWA KWEMIBONO YEBAHLUTI</b> .....	<b>12</b>
2.1. Singeniso .....	12
2.2. Imibono yaPretorius naSwart (1982) .....	12
2.3. Imibono yaThwala (2006) .....	14
<b>2.4</b> Imibono yaNzima (2009) .....	<b>16</b>
<b>2.5</b> Imibono YeSitatimende Sekharikhulamu (2011) .....	<b>19</b>
<b>2.6</b> Imibono yaKhanyile (2015) .....	<b>20</b>
<b>2.7</b> Imibono yaMalindzisa (2015) .....	<b>22</b>

<b>2.8</b>	Imibono yaMthembu naGinindza (2017).....	24
<b>2.9</b>	Siphetfo .....	28
<b>SEHLUKO 3</b>	.....	<b>29</b>
<b>KUHLUTWA KWEMDLALO: NGIFELA WENA</b>	.....	<b>29</b>
3.1.	Singeniso .....	29
3.2.	Singeniso .....	30
3.3.	Umtimba .....	32
3.4.	Siphetfo .....	33
3.5.	Sihloko.....	35
3.6.	Sibekandzaba .....	37
3.6.1.	Indzawo .....	38
3.6.2.	Sikhatsi .....	40
3.6.3.	Simonhlalo (Simo senhlalo) .....	42
3.7.	Inkhulumiswano .....	46
3.8.	Ludvweshu .....	53
3.8.1.	Ludvweshu lwangaphandle .....	55
3.8.2.	Ludvweshu lwangekhatsi .....	56
3.2	Sicakacaka .....	60
3.9.	Ingcikitsi .....	62
3.10.	Luvutfondzaba / Sicongo .....	64
3.11.	Tigameko .....	66
3.12	Lupholavutfondzaba .....	77
3.13	Siphetfo .....	78
3.14	Balingisi .....	79
3.14.1	Tinhlobo tebalingisi letitfolakala kulomdlalo: .....	79
3.14.1.1.	Umdlali lomcoka/ummeleli/ (protagonist) .....	79

3.14.1.2.Umcabanisi (tritagonist) .....	79
3.14.1.3 Imbangi (antagonist) .....	80
3.14.1.4 Umlamuli .....	80
3.14.1.5 Umdlali setayeti (stereotyped character) .....	81
3.15 Kuvetwa kwebalingisi .....	81
3.15.1 Umdlali lomcoka.....	81
3.15.2 Mbacambili .....	81
3.15.3 Makhulumayedvwa.....	82
3.15.4 Kuphimisa imicabango.....	82
3.15.5 Umlandzi .....	82
3.16 Badlali bangaphindze bavetwe ngetimilo tabo.....	82
3.17 Badlali bangavetwa nangendlela labakhuluma ngayo .....	83
3.18 Umbhali angabaveta ngetematfo tabo.....	83
3.19 Luhlu lwebalingisi labatfolakala kulomdlalo wemoya:.....	83
3.19.1 Mageza .....	83
3.19.2 Masesi .....	84
3.19.3 Nhlengetfwa .....	84
3.19.4 Mashsha.....	84
3.19.5 Magadla .....	84
3.19.6 Lomgwaco.....	84
3.20 Kukholweka kwabo .....	85
3.21 Kucanjwa kwabo.....	85
3.22 Siphetho .....	86
<b>SEHLUKO 4 .....</b>	<b>87</b>
<b>LUHLATIYO LWEMDLALO WEMOYA LOTSI, <i>HAWU BABE!</i> .....</b>	<b>87</b>
4.1. Sihloko.....	87

4.2.	Sakhiwo nesakhiwana semdlalo wemoya lonesihloko lesitsi Hawu Babe! .....	88
4.2.1.	Singeniso .....	91
4.2.2.	Umtimba .....	93
4.2.3.	Siphetfo .....	95
4.3.	Sibekandzaba .....	97
4.3.1.	Indzawo .....	97
4.3.2.	Sikhatsi .....	98
4.3.3.	Simonhlalo .....	99
4.4.	Ingcikitsi .....	102
4.5.	Ludvweshu .....	103
4.6.	Sicakacaka .....	109
4.7.	Luvutfondzaba .....	112
4.8.	Lupholavutfondzaba .....	116
4.9.	Siphetfo .....	119
4.10.	Tigameko .....	121
4.11.	Inkhulumiswano .....	131
4.12.	Badlali.....	133
4.13.	Tinhlobo tebadlali.....	135
4.14.	Kuvetwa kwebadlali.....	136
4.15.	Luhlu lwebadlali nekucambeka kwabo.....	136
4.16.	Kukholweka kwebadlali.....	137
4.17.	Luheho/Mdvonseni.....	138
4.18.	Kuphimisa imicabango.....	139
4.19.	Umlandzi .....	139
4.20.	Libika .....	140
4.21.	Kukhuluma kwemuntfu yedvwa.....	141

4.22. Siphetfo .....	141
<b>SEHLUKO 5 .....</b>	<b>142</b>
<b>SIPHETFO SELUCWANINGO .....</b>	<b>142</b>
5.1. Singeniso .....	142
5.2. Lokutfolakele .....	143
5.2.1. Lokutfolakele emdlalweni wemoya lotsi, <i>Ngifela Wena</i> .....	143
5.2.2. Lokutfolakala emdlalweni wemoya lotsi, <i>Hawu Babe!</i> .....	144
5.3. Bunganimbamba/ bunganisibili.....	145
5.3.1. Lobutfolakala emdlalweni wemoya lotsi, <i>Ngifela Wena</i> .....	145
5.3.2. Lokutfolakala emdlalweni wemoya lotsi, <i>Hawu Babe!</i> .....	145
5.4. Tinkinga telutsandvo .....	146
5.4.1. Tinkinga telutsandvo emdlalweni wemoya lotsi, <i>Ngifela Wena</i> .....	146
5.4.2. Tinkinga telutsandvo emdlalweni wemoya lotsi, <i>Hawu Babe!</i> .....	147
5.5. Tincomo .....	147
5.6. Siphetfo .....	148
<b>TINCWADZI LETIFUNDZIWE .....</b>	<b>149</b>

## SEHLUKO 1

### SETFULO SELUCWANINGO

#### 1.1. Singeniso

Umdlalo wemoya luhlobo lwembhalo lotsi awube mudze logcamisa inkhulumomphendvulwano ulungiselelwe kudlalwa, kulalelwa nekufundvwa. Umdlalo ubhalwa ngelulwimi lwephrozi. Umbhali wemdlalo wemoya wetfula nobe usetfulela loko lafuna kukusho nobe kukuveta kubalaleli ngekusebentisa balingisi labehlukene. Umbhali akavakali akhuluma emdlalweni kepha ufunta badlali loko lafuna kusivetela kona nobe lafuna kukusho. Badlali benta ngalokusemandleni kutsi basivetele umcondvo wembhali ngekulingisa loko lokubhalwe emdlalweni. Umdlalo wemoya wehlukaniswe ngetigcawu nobe ngeticephu letehlukene. Ticephu temdlalo wemoya tihlelelwe emalanga nobe tikhatsi letehlukene. Umdlalo utsintsa tingcikitsi letehlukene: imfundvo, lutsandvo, umlandvo, buchwepheshe, umnotfo naletinye. Sicephu ngasinye sinengcikitsi letsite uma setfulwa. Umdlalo wemoya awetfulelwa kunandzisa nje kuphela, kepha umbhali wemdlalo usuke ahlose kwetfulela balaleli sifundvo nobe umlayeto lotsite lotsintsa timphilo tebantfu bemmango ngekwehlukahlukana kwabo. Kungaba ngumlayeto lowakhako futsi lofundzisako. Kutakhela sitfombe sengcondvo kuneligalelo lelikhulu ekufundzeni nobe ekulaleleni umdlalo wemoya. Umdlalo luhlobo lwembhalo locanjiwe njengaleminye lefana netinkondlo, tindzaba letimfishane, emanoveli naleminyeye. Leyo naleyo ndzaba inesakhiwo sayo. Indzaba iba yinhle ngekutsi ibe netigaba letintsatfu letichumene futsi letikhomba kuhleleka kwayo. Letigaba tihleleka ngalendlela lelandzelako: singeniso, likhatsi lendzaba/umtimba nesiphetho.

Singeniso sendzaba kumele sihehe futsi sivete kutsi indzaba ikhuluma ngani ngaso sonkhe sikhatsi. Kumele sisivetele kuchumana lokulindzelekile nobe lokufanele emkhatsini welikhatsi lendzaba nesiphetho. Esingenisweni kumele kuvele balingisi labayindilinga nobe lababalulekile kugcame kutsi umbhali kukhona lacondze kusitjela kona ngabo. Singeniso sendzaba siba sifisha, kepha sidle ngekushuba, ngekugcogcela tintfo ndzawonye. Likhatsi lendzaba lihlanganisa tigateko nemasu lamanyenti lenta kutsi indzaba ivakale kahle futsi ilandzeleke kusukela ekucaleni kute kufinyelele emaphetselweni ayo.

Siphetfo sendzaba seyamene nelupholavutfondzaba. Indzaba itsi nayisuka esicongweni yehla bese iholeleka esiphetfweni sayo ngekushesha. Kulesigaba akukalindzeleki kutsi umbhali asiletsele letinye tigameko. Tonkhe tigameko nobe iminyakato lebeyenteka endzabeni yehla kuso lesigaba.

## 1.2. Sendlalelo selucwaningo

Umdlalo wemoya yindzaba leneludweshu leyetfulwa ngeliphimbo, ngetento nome ngeminyakato yeadlali kanye nangenkhulumomphendvulwano. Lenzaba isuke yetfulwa bukhoma endzaweni letsite nome enkhundleni embikwetetsamelilwati nome embikwetibukeli. Lokwenteka endzabeni yemdlalo kuviwa nobe kukhonjiswa tibukeli nome tetsameli bukhoma. Kuyenteka kugcogcelwe ndzawonye imidlalo lenkhundlanye lehlukahlukene. Kumcoka kutsi sichaze kutsi ngumdlalo lonjani lonkhundlanye. Umdlalo lonkhundlanye ngumdlalo lobhalwa ube nenkhundla yinye, udlalwe ngesikhatsi lesifishane futsi ukhulume ngesigameko sinye. Nangabe besikhuluma ngembhalo *lositeko* nome wephrozi, umdlalo lonkhundlanye besingawufanisa nenzaba lemfishane. Lokwenta kutsi *indzabamdlalo* yehluke kuletinye tinhlobo temibhalo, buciko lobusetjentiswako nakubhalwa indzabamdlalo. Lemidlalo lenkhundlanye yehluke ngekwetindlela letfuleka ngato kutetsameli. Ngekubutsela ndzawonye letinhlobo letehlukene temidlalo, umbhali ulinga kukhombisa bafundzi kutsi yehlukene njani lemidlalo ngekwetindlela leyetfuleka ngato embikwetetsameli. Sitawukhumbula kutsi ngenca yekugucuka kwetikhatsi kanye nendlela yekuphila, lemidlalo yetfulwa ngetindlela letehlukene. Kukhona leyetfulwa *enkhundleni* nome *esiteji*, *emoyeni nakumabonakudze*. Kuphindze futsi kube khona umdlalo welifilimu nome webhayisikobho, umdlalo wetitfombe lobukelwa emasinema. Loluhlobo lwemdlalo kulamalanga luphindze lubitwe ngekutsi ngemamuvi. Lesingakuphawula futsi ngalamafishane kulesigaba kutsi imidlalo iphindze futsi yehlukaniswe ngekwetingcikitsi nome ngaloko lekucuketse ngalendlela: (i) Senamisi (ii) Umdlalo lohlekisako nome umdlaloncoko (iii) Imbangalusizi. Bafundzi batawukhona kucatsanisa tinhlobo temidlalo kanye nebuciko lebhalwe ngabo ngekwehlukahlukana kwayo. Lapha ngentasi sitawutsi nje fahla fahla kancane ngemlandvo lomfisha wemdlalo lonkhundlanye.

Umdlalo lonkhundlanye wadwabuka ngetikhatsi temakhulumnyaka yabo-18 kanye nabo-19 njengemidlalo lebeyidlalwa esiteji ngembikwekutsi kudlale umdlalo lomkhulu. Umdlalo lonkhundlanye wacala ngekutsi ubhalelwe kuvula inkhundla esiteji. Batsameli bemdlalo wasesiteji bafaka sikhalo kulabetfula umdlalo sekutsi kube khona lokubacitsisa situnge ngesikhatsi basalindze umdlalo lomkhulu. Ngaleyondlela-ke kwase kusungulwa umdlalo lonkhundlanye lotawujabulisa tetsameli ngesikhatsi tisalindze kwetfulwa kwemdlalo lomkhulu. Ingani ngisho nangesikhatsi sewuphelile umdlalo lomkhulu, tetsameli betifakelwa umdlalo lonkhundlanye kutsi udlale esiteji ujabulise tetsameli. Wasunguleka kanjalo-ke umdlalo lonkhundlanye. Lokuphawulekako ngemdlalo lonkhundlanye kutsi uba nenkhundla yinye nawudlalwa, badlali babe bonkhe kuleyonkhundla. Nabadlala badzimate bacedze kungekho lokubatsikametako futsi bangaphumuli. Nelinani lebadlali kuloluhlobo lwemdlalo liba yingcosana impela, ingani ngisho lababili nje bayawudlala umdlalo lonkhundlanye.

### **1.3. Tinhloso telucwaningo**

Tinhloso talolucwaningo kuveta loku lokulandzelako ngalokuphelele:

Lapha sibuka tinhloso telucwaningo letehlukaniswe kabili ngekutsi kubekhona inhlosonchanti (aim) kanye netinhloswana (objectives). Inhlosonchanti yalolucwaningo kucwaninga kabanti ngesakhiwo emidlalweni yemoya lemibili lekhetsetwe lolucwaningo. Letinye tinhloso kubanguleti letilandzelako:

- ❖ Kubuka kuhleleka kwesakhiwo emidlalweni yemoya.
- ❖ Kuchumana kwemigomo leyakha sakhiwo emidlalweni yemoya.
- ❖ Kusetjentiswa kweliphimbo emidlalweni yemoya.
- ❖ Kugcama nekukholeka kwebulingisi emidlalweni yemoya.

### **1.4. Imibuto yelucwaningo**

Imibuto lesisekelo salolucwaningo lwemidlalo lemibili ngulena lelandzelako:

- ❖ Ngabe sihleleke njani sakhiwo emidlalweni yemoya?
- ❖ Ichumene njani imigomo leyakha sakhiwo emidlalweni yemoya?
- ❖ Lisetjentiswe njani liphimbo emidlalweni yemoya?
- ❖ Kugcama nekukholeka kwebulingisi kuvetwe njani emidlalweni yemoya?

### 1.5. Kubaluleka kwelucwaningo

Lolucwaningo lubaluleke ngobe luveta kabanti loku lokulandzelako: Lubukisisa loku lokulandzelako emphilweni yesive: lusivetela buhle nebubi bantfu labaye bahlangabetane nabo emphilweni. Lubuye luvete tigameko letinhle naletimbi, letilula naletilukhuni letibonakala etimphilweni tebantfu. Kusiholela kutsi sikhone kubona likhono lembhali lanalo ekwetfuleni indzaba yakhe lefundzisa ummango ngemihambo yesive, kutiphatsa kwebantfu kanye nemandla elutsandvo. Kubukisisa imidlalo wemoya yeSiswati ngekwetakhiwo tayo. Kucwaningisisa kahle ngebuhle nekubaluleka ngekwehlukana kwemikhakha yemphilo. Kucwaninga ngekucambeka kwemdlalo, budlelwano bawo netindzawo netikhatsi kanye netigameko letigcamile letatiwako naletingatiwa. Kufundzisa kabanti ngemisebenti yetincenye tesakhiwo semdlalo wemoya ekutfutfukiseni lulwimi. Kubuyeketwa kwetigameko letinkhulu naletincane letitsintsa sive sonkhana futsi tivete simo nebunjalo bemphilo. Kubukisisa budlelwano bemmango, sive nalabanye labasondzelenene nebalingisi. Kuveta buchawe, kwetsembeka, bunye nemphumelelo yebalingisi ngetindlela letehlukene.

Emave ngemave tati letinyenti tiyavumelana kutsi umdlalo wemoya kumele wecukatse umlayeto lotsite uphindze wedlulisele lowo lowulalele nobe lowufundzako injabulo letsite. Tsine lesiwufundzako nalesilalele kumele kutsi sibukete tintfo letehlukene kute sitfole lowo mlayeto siphindze sive naleyo ntfokoto leletfwa kuwuba nobe kuwufundza lowo mdlalo. Njengaleminye imibhalo lefana netindzaba letimfisha, tinkondlo nemanoveli, umdlalo-ke ucuketse loku: buciko lobuchumanisa sive, imindeni, labadzala nalabasebasha. Buciko lobugcamisa umlandvo, inchubo yayitolo neyalamuhla. Kugcama simo senhlalo, tingcikitsi, imihambo nemasiko esive. Kuchumanisa sikhatsi nendzawo, uvete bunye nekubaluleka kwemphilo.

Kubamcoka-ke kutsi sibuke emakhono lehlukene langalekelela ekuhlatiyeni umdlalo kusukela ekucanjweni kwawo kuye kufinyelele lapho usetjentiswa khona. Kwakheka kwemdlalo kuhlolisiswa ngekubuka umgomo wekuhluta umdlalo ngalokuphelele. Lapha kuhlatiywa sakhiwo semdlalo wemoya kugcilwa kakhulu emigomeni lelandzelako: sakhiwo semdlalo; badlali: kuvetwa, tinhlobo nekukholweka kwabo, kanye netigameko letisemdlalweni nebulingisi.

## 1.6. Umlandvo wembhali

Umbhali, Gubudla Aaron Malindzisa watalelwa eBhaptini ngamhlaka-24 Inkhwekweti 1944 ngemuva kwekushona kweyise. Wafundza khona eBhaptini, kepha matiliki wamfundza ngesiphefu ekhaya asasebenta.

Utsite nakabuya enyuvesi eTurffloep, wasebenta emsakatweni sikhatsi lesidze angumkhiphi wemidlalo yemoya. Waba nenhlanhla yekufundziswa be-BBC ngetindlela tekubhala imidlalo yemoya. Abelilunga leMkhandlu weLulwimi lweSiswati iminyaka leminyenti. Ekusebenteni kwakhe emsakatweni, uhlabene ngetindlela letinyentana emphilweni, bemsakato i-SABC bamklomelisa nge-Astera ngetinhlelo takhe letifundzisa. Tinyenti tindzebe latizuze emphilweni yakhe, singabala nje: i-Literature Award, Lifetime achiever in Literature, kanye ne-M-Net Literary Award. Ubhale nelibhuku Umdlalo Wemoya ngenhloso yekufundzisa labanye ngaloko lakufundza ngemidlalo. Ubhale nemabhuku lamanyenti ngelulwimi lweSiswati, kantsi akhona nalawabhale ngesilumbi. Lamanye emabhuku akhe ngulawa:

- Kuphilwa Kanye Kulomhlaba
- Walutfota Lolumanti

## 1.7. Inshokutsi yemagama

Emagama ladzinga kuchazwa kulolucwaningo ngulawa: umdlalo/umdlalo wemoya, sakhiwo.

### 1.7.1. Umdlalo

Umdlalo yindzaba lendze nome luhlobo lwembhalo lomudze lobhalwe ngelulwimi lwephrozi, lwebunkondlo nome lwesiteko. Umdlalo uteka indzaba leyenteka esikhatsini lesidze lenetigameko letitselelana emanti leticala phasi tenyuke; letifaka balingisi labanyenti. Kukhona nemlingisi lomcoka nome logcamile konkhe lokwenteka emdlalweni kuphatselene naye.

The Compton (1993: 241) ichaza umdlalo ngalendlela lelandzelako:

*Drama comes from the Greek word meaning to do or to act. A play is a story acted out.*

Lenchazelo yeCompton isivetala kutsi umdlalo usukela egameni leSigriki lelisho kwenta nobe kulingisa lokutsite. Umdlalo yindzaba ledlalwako nobe lelingiswako.

Malindzisa (2015:1) uchaza umdlalo atsi:

*Umdlalo indzaba lendze nome luhlobo lwembhalo lomudze lobhalwe ngelulwimi lwebunkondlo, lwephrozi nome lesiteko. Umdlalo uteka indzaba leyenteka esikhatsini lesidze lenetigameko letitselelana emanti leticala phasi tenyuke; letifaka balingisi labanyenti. Kukhona nemlingisi lomcoka nome longusogcamile, konkhe lokwentekako emdlalweni kuphatselele naye.*

### **1.7.2. Umdlalo wemoya**

Umdlalo wemoya luhlobo lwembhalo lotsi awube mudze logcamisa inkhulumomphendvulwano lolungiselelwe kudlalwa, kulalelwa nekufundvwa. Loluhlobo lwembhalo lusebentisa emaphimbo/emavi, imisindvo lefute lokutsite (sifutamsindvo) kanye nelibika lapho kudzingeka khona. Badlali ababonwa ngemehlo enyama kepha babonwa ngemehlo engcondvo. Lofundzako nobe lolalele utakhela sitfombe engcondvweni ngaloko lakuvako.

Hogson (1988:307) uwuchaza ngalendlela umdlalo wemoya utsi:

*Non-visual form of drama using voice and sound effect, it involves no changes of heavy sensory no blocking or movement and no costume or lighting. Lines need to be learned by heart, characters' thought processes can be rendered very easily and narrative can be mingled with dialogues as in novels.*

Hodgson kulenchazelo yakhe lengenhla usitfulela kabanti kutsi umdlalo wemoya luhlobo lwemdlalo longabonwa kepha usebentisa emaphimbo netifutamsindvo langadzingi kukhanya, iminyakato nekugcoka lokutsite. Lokushiwo ngumdlalo kumele kubanjwe ngenhloko, kulandzisa kuba ngenkhulumomphendvulwano njengakunoveli.

Berger (1990:44) yena uchaza ngalendlela utsi:

*The theatre of mind or the theatre of imagination. This is so because it unleashes our power of imagination easily.*

Horstmann (1988) uvakala avumelana naBerger (1990) ngobe naye umdlalo wemoya uwubona njengkhundla yesitfombe sengcondvo. Uphawula atsi:

*The theatre of mind.*

Hilliard (1984) naBerger (1990) inchazelo yabo ngemdlalo wemoya iyahambisana ngobe bawuchaza njengkhundla yekutakhela sitfombe sengcondvo ngaloko lokulalele. Kwesekela lenkhulumo, Hilliard (1984) uchaza umdlalo wemoya ngekutsi:

*The theatre of imagination.*

Tonkhe letinchazelo letiletfa ngulababhali labangenhla tisivetela kutsi umdlalo wemoya uncike kakhulu ekusebentiseni sifutamsindvo, emaphimbo nobe emavi futsi akunakukhanyisa lokudzingekile futsi akunasiminyeminye lesiba khona. Lokwenteka kuloluhlobo lwemdlalo kutakhela sitfombe sengcondvo sisusela emisindweni levakala ifute lokutsite lesikutayele. Ngaleyondlela umdlalo wemoya wenta loyo lolalele atakhele sitfombe sengcondvo ngendlela yena leva ngayo nalafutisa ngayo lomsindvo lawuvako.

Tinhlobo temidlalo tinyenti futsi tehluhluhluke. Lapha sitawubuka letinye tinhlobo temidlalo letisetjentiswa ngalokwehlukile kancane kunemdlalo wemoya. Letinhlobo temidlalo timibhalo letsi ayifane nalowo wemdlalo wemoya kepha yetfulwa ngendlela leyehluhluke kuleyo yemdlalo wemoya. Letinye tinhlobo temidlalo nguleti letilandzelako:

### **1.7.3. Umdlalohlaya/ lohlekisako/ ikhomed**

Umdlalohlaya ngumbhalo lobhalwe wahlelelwa kutfokotisa tetsamelilwati nobe tibukeli. Tehlakalo letihlasimulisa umtimba atikalindzeleki kuloluhlobo lwemdlalo. Kulomdlalo kulindzeleke tigateko letifokotisako nobe letihlekisako tiphindze tibe nebusathaya ekhatsi. Tetsameli kumele tife yinsini kusukela ekucaleni kwalomdlalo kute kube semaphetselweni.

Carrigan (1965:15) uchaza umdlalohlaya nobe ikhomed ngekutsi:

*Comedy is an escape not from truth but from despair narrow universal cause for delight, even though knowledge of the cause is always twisted away from under us, which leaves us to rest on our own.*

Lenchazelo yaCarrigan lengenhla isiletsela sitfombe sekutsi umdlalohlaya ngumdlalo lohlelelwe kutsi ujabulise tetsameli nobe babukeli bawo njengobe ubasita kutsi balibale ngetinkinga labanato ngalesosikhatsi, kepha babe nekutfokota batfolakale bahleka unomphela. Lapho kubukelwa khona lomdlalo ukhangwa ngumsindvo weluhleko kepha umdlali yena akamane ahleke nje, uchubeka nekuhleleka tetsameli kute kube sesiphetfweni.

#### **1.7.4. Umdlalotehlakalo**

Loluhlobo lwemdlalo lukhuluma ngemdlali lomcoka nobe ummeleli lohlangabetana netinkinga letihlasimulisa umtimba. Lapha kulomdlalo kuvamise kutsi umdlali lomcoka ahlopheke kusukela ekucaleni kudzimate kufinyelele esiphetfweni salomdlalo, njengobe alwela kuncoba tonkhe letilingo lahlangabetana nato emphilweni yakhe.

Hodgson (1988:405) uchaza umdlalotehlakalo utsi:

*Tragedy play is predominantly concerned with human suffering, usually involving the decline and death of hero. One can conclude that tragedy is a play with disastrous consequences more especially for the main character.*

Lenchazelo yaHogson lengenhla ichaza umdlalotehlakalo njengesehlakalo lesimatima lesingatsi simayelana netinhlopheko temuntfu, imvamisa letifaka kuhlehlela emuva nobe kushiya phasi nekufa kwaloyo lolichawe. Utsi umuntfu angaphetsa ngekutsi umdlalotehlakalo ngumdlalo lonemiphumela lemibi kakhulu ikakhulukati kuloyo longumlingisi lomcoka nobe logcamile.

Kulomdlalo kulindzeleke kutsi umdlali lomcoka azame ngako konkhe lokusemandleni akhe kutsi amelane netinkinga letingapheli letihlose kumehlulekisa esimeni semphilo nekutsatsa umphefumulo wakhe. Imphilo yemdlali lomcoka lapha kuloluhlobo lwemdlalo kulindzeleke kutsi kube nguleshubile njengobe enta ngisho nalokungakalungi kuzama kwenta ncono simo semphilo yakhe.

### 1.7.5. Umdlalo lonkhundlanye

Umdlalo lonkhundlanye ngumdlalo lonenkhundla yinye kuphela. Badlali bavela nje ngekushesha. Kuba bete lokubaphatamisako bangaze nje bacale kudlala. Sikhatsi selikhefu asikho. Badlali benta umnyakato badlale kudzimate kuphele umdlalo. Ungumdlalo lomfisha lophatselene nesigameko sinye lesikhulu kantsi nebadlali labatfolakala kulomdlalo bayabaleka, balidlanzane.

Pretorius naSwart (1982:26) bachaza umdlalo lonkhundlanye batsi:

*A one-act play is comprised of one act. There is no change of scenery and hence no subdivision into scenes. It is extremely compact with regard to time, place and action.*

Lenchazelo yabo Pretorius naSwart singayihumusha ngekutsi isiletsela sitfombe nelwati lwekutsi umdlalo lonkhundlanye unenkhundla yinye vo. Kulomdlalo akuntjintjwa tigawu nobe ticephu kantsi futsi awuhlukaniswa ngeticephu. Lomdlalo ubukene ngco nesikhatsi lesibekelwe wona indzawo lodlalwa kuyo kanye nemnyakato lolindzelekile.

Umdlalo lonkhundlanye ngumdlalo longanato tigameko letinyenti kuba nesigameko sinye lesikhulu bese kulandzela tigamekwana leteyame kulesi lesikhulu ngenhloso yekusombulula lenkinga letfolakele nobe lesuke ikhona kulomdlalo. Tinhlobo temidlalo atigcini ngaleti letibalwe ngenhla kepha tikhona naletinye letingakabalwa kuleti letingenhla. Tinhlobo temidlalo tinyenti, letinye lesingatitfolo kungaba nguleti letilandzelako: umdlalo lofundvwako, umdlalo lomudze, umdlalo wasenkhundleni, umdlalo wamabonakudle, naleminyane.

### 1.7.6. Sakhiwo

Nguleyo naleyo ndzaba inesakhiwo sayo. Buhle bendzaba bubonakala ngekutsi ibe netigaba letintsatfu letibumbene futsi letikhomba kuhleleka kwayo.

Abrams (1981: 137) ubeka abuye uchaze ngesakhiwo atsi:

*The plot in a dramatic or narrative work is the structure of its actions, as these are ordered and rendered toward achieving particular emotional and artistic effect.*

Msimang (1986: 40) uchaza sakhiwo ngekutsi:

*Plot has obviously many aspects. Starting from the beginning, these are: the beginning, the middle and the ending. Conventionally, the beginning and end are expositional and denouement respectively. The middle is referred to as the body.*

Letinchazelo letingenhla tesakhiwo tiveta kutsi sakhiwo yindlela umdlalo lohleleke ngayo kusukela ekucaleni, emkhatsini kuye esiphetfweni sawo. Esakhiweni semdlalo kugcama butsatfu bekuhleleka kwemibhalo lemidze lekusingeniso, umtimba/likhatsi lendzaba nesiphetfo.

Ngaso sonkhe sikhatsi singeniso sendzaba kumele sidle ngekuheha sibuye sivete kutsi indzaba ikhuluma ngani. Kumele sivete kucace kutsi likhatsi lendzaba nesiphetfo kubumbene ngendlela lefanele. Balingisi labayindilinga nobe lababalulekile kumele bavele esingenisweni kubonakale kutsi umbhali kukhona lacondze kusitjela kona ngabo. Singeniso sendzaba siba sifisha, kepha sidle ngekushuba, ngekugcogcela tintfo ndzawonye nekuheha.

Likhatsi lendzaba lihlanganisa emasu netigameko letinyenti letenta kutsi indzaba ivakale kahle futsi ilandzeleke kusukela ekucaleni kuye kufinyelele esiphetfweni sayo. Lizinga lelikhombisa emabanga ekukhula kwendzaba lanjengekuvetwa kwebalingisi, kukhula kwendzaba, ludweshu, luheho/mdvonseni neluvutfondzaba. Lena yincenye leveta kabanti ngekukhula kwemlingisi, kusukela emabangeni ebuncane agcine afinyelele ebudzaleni. Kulapho kuvela khona tehlakalo letinyenti letimbi naletinhle. Kulapho kuvela khona kutsi indzaba inebalingisi labanjani:

*Libanga leliveta siphetfo lelisondzeleni nelupholavutfondzaba. Kukhula kwendzaba kusuke sekufinyelele esicongweni sako kwaze kwehla. Kwehla kwendzaba ngobe isuka esicongweni iye phasi kuholela esiphetfweni sayo.*  
(Jele 2017: ix)

Lenchazelo yaJele lengenhla isiletsela kutsi siphetho semdlalo sisukela kulupholavutfondzaba. Kulupholavutfondzaba indzaba isuke seyisuka esicongweni sayo lokulupholavutfondzaba yehle bese iyaphela. Kute letinye tigateko letilindzeleke emuva kwaloko.

### **1.8. Umkhawulo Welucwaningo**

Lapha kucwaningwa ngesakhiwo semidlalo lemibili lenetihloko letilandzelako: **Ngifela Wena** nalotsi **Hawu Babe**. Ngaphasi kwesakhiwo kubukwa tihlokwana letinjengaleti: Sihloko, singeniso, balingisi, sicakacaka, ludvweshu, ingcikitsi, luvutfondzaba, njalonjalo.

### **1.9. Siphetho**

Sehluke sekucala besisetfulela kabanti ngesendlalelo selucwaningo, singeniso, kubaluleka kwelucwaningo, imibuto yelucwaningo, inhloso yelucwaningo, inshokutsi yemagama, tihlobo temidlalo letehlukene. Tonkhe letihlokwana tichazwe kahle kakhulu ngendlela levakalako nalehlelekile. Sehluke sekucala sisetfulela lucwaningo lwemidlalo yemoya lemibili lekhetsiwe yeSiswati lotsi *Ngifela Wena*, nalotsi, *Hawu Babe*.

## SEHLUKO 2

### KUHLATIYWA KWEMIBONO YEBAHLUTI

#### 2.1. Singeniso

Imibono yebahluti lecondzene nemdlalo ibaluleke kakhulu. Kubalulekile kutsi kuhlatiywe yona kucala ngembi kwekutsi kuhlatiywe umdlalo ngalokuphelele. Umdlalo unesakhiwo lekumele silandzelwe lesinaloluhlelo lolulandzelako: Singeniso, umtimba/likhatsi lendzaba nesiphetfo. Ngaphasi kwesakhiwo kuba khona imigomo yekuhluta umdlalo lefaka ekhatsi letihlokwana letilandzelako: sihloko, singeniso, sibekandzaba, tigateko, sicakacaka, luvutfondzaba, lupholavutfondzaba, siphetfo nalokunye lokutfolakala uma kuhlutwa umdlalo kulandzelwa imigomo yekuhluta umdlalo.

#### 2.2. Imibono yaPretorius naSwart (1982)

##### a) Umdlalo netinkhundla

BoPretorius naSwart (1982:17) bachaza ngemdlalo netinkhundla batsi:

*Contrary to work of prose or poetry, the drama is meant to be performed. To actually appreciate a drama, a person should not only read it, but also witness the performance thereof.*

Ngekubuka lenchazelo lesiyinikwa ngulababhali labangenhla, baphawula kabanti ngekutsi umsebenti wephrozi netinkondlo unekwehluka tsite kunemsebenti wemdlalo. Umdlalo uhlelelwe kutsi udlalwe. Kute umuntfu awuncome nobe awutfokotele umdlalo kumele angagcini ngekuwufundza nje kuphela, kepha ngetulu kwaloko kumele aphindze abone kudlaleka nobe kutsi udlalwa njani ngekubona iminyakato yebadlali kulomdlalo.

##### b) Umdlalo neliciniso

BoPretorius naSwart (1982:17) umdlalo, kuchumana neliciniso balendlala ngalendlela:

*The drama is similar to the novel, in that they both present a story. The story belongs to an imaginary world which, in certain respect, agrees with or is similar to reality, but it is not reality itself – it is pseudo-reality.*

BoPretorius naSwart basichazela kutsi umdlalo uyafana nenoveli, ngobe kokubili kwetfula indzaba letsite. Lenzaba isuselwa kumhlaba wesitfombe sengcondvo latakhela sona umbhali sukela emcondvweni, ngalesinye sikhatsi, lendzaba ivumelana nalokutsite nobe ifuta emaciniso etintfo letenteka emphilweni malanga onkhe, kodvwa isuke ingelona liciniso mbambambamba iliciniso lite. Kafishane umbhali umdlalo angawususela etintfweni lake wahlangabetana nato emphilweni nobe aticambele awususela enhloko.

### c) Tigameko

BoPretorius naSwart (1982:21) basibekela ngalendlela ngetigameko batsi:

*Two forms of action can be distinguished in the drama, external (physical) action – that which is enacted or done in the drama and inner (internal) action – that is the type of action which takes place in the minds of the characters.*

BoPretorius naSwart kulenchazelo lengenhla basivetela kutsi emdlalweni singakhona kubona nekwehlukana iminyakato lemibili, lokungumnyakato wangaphandle nobe lobanakalako (physical)-lowentelwe nobe lowentiwe nakudlalwa kubuye kube nemnyakato wangekhatsi lokuluhlobo lwemnyakato lowenteka ngekhatsi engcondvweni yebadlali.

Emdlalweni esikhatsini lesinyenti kuye kubonakale kutsi imicabango, imiva neminyakato yebadlali ingcubutana ngayiphi indlela. Loko lokwenteka nobe lokwentiwa ngumdlali sikubone ngemehlo kubalulekile ngobe ngiko lokusihehako sifise kubukela ngalokuphindziwe. Naloko lokwenteka engcondvweni yemdlali kumcoka ngobe lulwimi lwemtimba luele lukufakazele ngetinkhomba latatenta umdlali, letifana nekutfukutsela, kunyukubala, kudzangala, kutsakasa, naletinye. Phela umdlali ngembi kwekwetfula nobe kwenta umnyakato lotsite ucale acabange bese uyenta. Tetsameli kubalulekile kutsi tikhone kuhlangukisa loko letikubukelako

nobe letikuvako kute titakhele sitfombe saloko lokucuketfwe ngulomdlalo. Tigameko letentekako kumele kube nguleto letichubela umdlalo phambili nobe letiwenta utfutfuke. Tigameko letingenalo ligalelo nobe letingatfutfukisi umdlalo kumele tigwemeke tingabi yincenye yalombhalo wemdlalo ngobe titawuholela ekutseni kungabi nekubumbana kwetigameko letibalulekile emdlalweni wonkhana. Loko kungaholela ekutseni tetsameli nobe balaleli bagcine bangasakwati kuwulandzela kahle lomdlalo.

### **2.3. Imibono yaThwala (2006)**

#### **a) Ummeleli**

Lona ngumdlali lotsintseka kuto tonkhe tigameko temdlalo, utfolakala kusukela ekucaleni kute kuyofika ekugcineni kwemdlalo. Uma kwenteka afa, umdlalo ubese uyaphela ngoba ngeke usachubeka lingasekho lichawe. Lomdlali nguye lohlangabetana netinkinga emdlalweni lokumele kubonakale kutsi uticatulula njani. Ingcikitsi yemdlalo nayo iphatselene nalo lichawe lemdlalo njengoba litfolakala kusukela ekucaleni kwemdlalo kute kube sekugcineni kwawo.

#### **b) Imbangi**

Imbangi ngumdlali lomelene nelichawe kuko konkhe lelikwentako. Konkhe lokwentiwa ngulomdlali kuphambana nome kuphikisana naloko lokwentiwa lichawe kutsi kungaphumeleli. Njengalo lichawe nayo imbangi itfolakala kusukela ekucaleni kwemdlalo kuze kuyofika ekugcineni. Ngalesinye sikhatsi kuze kubenemacembu lamabili endzabeni, licembu lelihambisana nembangi nalelo lelisekela lichawe.

#### **c) Umcatululi**

Umcabanisi nobe umcatululi akusiye umdlali logcamako emdlalweni ngoba yena uba semvakwelichawe nobe imbangi. Imbangi ibonakala isusa lutfufuva emdlalweni kantsi lungenca yemcabanisi loyifaka umoya kutsi ilwe nelichawe. Umcatululi nguye umdlali longena emkhatsini welichawe nembangi aletse kuthula emdlalweni kubekhona kucolelana kubadlali lababili labagcamile.

**d) Umdlali loyindilinga**

Umdlali loyindilinga ngulowo lonetinhlangotsi letinyenti tebunguye. Lona ngumdlali lonato tonkhe timphawu tebantfu futsi ungumuntfu lokholwekako kutsi angaphila unabo buhle emphilweni yakhe lokumenta amukeleke ebantfwini, kodvwa ngalesinye sikhatsi uhle angavisiseki nome uhle aveta timphawu letingemukeleki kubantfu nome letingatsandzeki. Ngiko loku lokumenta abeyindilinga lomdlali.

**e) Umdlali losicaba**

Lona ngumdlali longatikhombisi kahle timphawu tebunguye bakhe. Timbalwa timphawu temuntfu lophilako labanato emdlalweni. Singasho nje kutsi loluhlobo lwemdlali alutiveti tinhlangotsi letinyenti tebunguye njengalona lokutsiwa uyindilinga.

**f) Lupholavutfondzaba**

Lupholavutfondzaba luniketa umphumela weludvweshu nekucatululeka kwenkinga lecale kuvela esingenisweni, yaya yakhula emtimbeni wenzaba yaze yaphelela kuluvutfondzaba. Kulelicophelo kulapho kuvela khona kabanti ngalokufihlakele nekutfola sifundvo ngesigameko lesikhulu. Atikho tinkinga noma tigateko letinsha letivelako kulelicophelo. Lesi sigaba lesisiphetfo semdlalo. Lapha kuvela luhlangotsi loluphumelelako.

**g) Luheho/ Mdvonseni**

Indzaba kuba yindzaba lenhle ngekutsi isente siphaphuleke. Ngiko nje labanye batsi siphaphulekisi. Luheho luhambisana netigateko netigatekwana letikhulisa indzaba. Luheho lucala kubonakala esingenisweni sendzaba, lugcame kuto tonkhe tigateko, lutsintse balingisi luye lufinyelele ekupheleni kwenzaba. Lugcanyiswa kukhulumisana kwebalingisi. Kukhulumisana kumele kungabi kudze kakhulu khona indzaba itewuheha futsi ivete kulandzelana kwetigateko ngendlela lefanele.

Inkhulumo kufanele ingalandzi lokunyenti kuze ilandzeleke futsi kuvakale kutsi labakhulumako bayaphendvulana. Inkhulumo kuyenteka kutsi kube yebalingisi lababili nome ngetulu kepha lokugcamako kuyo kuba kukhula kwengcoco, kuphendvulana kuze kuyewufinyelele esiphetfweni. Konkhe lokusuke kukhulunywa ngako ekukhulumisaneni kuye kuvete singeniso lesifishane futsi lesinembako, umtimba lophetse ingcikitsi yaloko lekucocwa ngako kanye nesiphetfo.

Kukhulumisana kuye kulandzeleke kahle lapho kubutwana khona imibuto, kubatjatwa, kusolwana, kubonisanwa, kucocwa kubuye kuhlekwe. Ngesikhatsi sekukhulumisana, kulapho sitfola khona kusetjentiswa kwelulwimi lolulula, lolujulile nalolutsintsa tigateko letitsite. Kulapho kuvela khona kutsi labalingisi bayacabana, bayabuyisana, bayafundzisana, bayalwa njalo njalo. Kulapho kuvela khona kutsi bacoca nje basendlini, basesigangeni, basemphakatsini, basebandla, basesontfweni nakuletinye tindzawo.

## **2.4 Imibono yaNzima (2009)**

### **a) Balingisi**

Umdlalo uba nebalingisi noma badlali labakhetsekile. Lowo nalowo mlingisi unemsebenti lawentako emdlalweni. Balingisi lababalulekile noma labasemcoka batfolakala kuto tonkhe tinkhundla. Balingisi labasemcoka kuba ngummeleli, imbangi nenglamuli noma umcabanisi. Ummeleli ungumlingisi lomkhulu lokubukwe yena kusukela enkhundleni yekucala kuze kufinyelelwe kuyekugcina. Tonkhe tigingaba teyame kumlingisi longummeleli nembangi. Umlamuli kuba ngulowo lotawulamula lapho kuliwa noma kucatjanwa, kantsi umcabanisi ubasela umlilo kutsi uvutse kakhulu.

### **b) Ingcikitsi**

Umdlalo uba nengcikitsi noma indzikimba yinye lenkhulu legcama kusukela ekucaleni uze uyewufinyelela ekugcineni. Ingcikitsi yemdlalo ivela ibonakale kuleyo naleyo nkhundla nasetigabeni letinyenti. Lokuholela engcikitsini yemdlalo wetfu, Umvuzo nguloku lokulandzelako: bafundzi, sikolo, thishela, tifundvo, umtapo welwati nalokunye lokunyenti. Ingcikitsi itfolakala kahle lapho inshokutsi yemdlalo seyatiwa. Kuyenteka kutsi kuleminyane imidlalo kugcama tingcikitsi letinyenti, kepha kulona sitfola yinye kuphela. Lonkhe luhlobo lwebalingisi lolukulomdlalo lugcamisa imfundvo. Indzawo, sikhatsi nesimonhlalo kugcamisa imfundvo. Lulungelunge lwetigateko lolusemdlalweni lugcamisa imfundvo. Kubalulekile kutsi lomdlalo ufundvwe inkhundla ngenkhundla, sigaba ngesigaba kuze kuvele kahle ingcikitsi yayo. Uma sibuka ingcikitsi yalomdlalo kuyabonakala kutsi ivetwe tigingaba, iminyakato, lulwimi lolusetjentisiwe, balingisi, tindzawo naleminyane imigomo.

### **c) Ludvweshu**

Ludvweshu luyingcabano emkhatsini webalingisi. Kukhona ludvweshu lwangekhatsi loluvela kumlingisi munye. Ludvweshu lumenta ashukashukeke ngekhatsi umlingisi. Kubakhona kungatinti kwemcondvo ngekutsi acabange loku nalokwa. Ludvweshu lwangekhatsi lutsintsa imicabango leminyenti levelako kumlingisi agcine ehlulekile kutsatsa sincumo lesifanele. Ludvweshu lwangehandle luye lukhonjiswe tento neminyakato. Lubonakala ngekutsi kuvele sigameko lesingaba kubaleka, kushaya, kucosha, kwakha, kugidza nalokunye. Lubonakala kahle ebalingisini lababalulekile. Ludvweshu simo lesingavimbeleki lesifika emphilweni sente umcondvo ungatinti, wakhe ubhidlite, ubhidlite wakhe, utsatse ubeke, ubeke utsatse. Luvela lubonakale kumlingisi bese kugcama simonhlalo, indzawo nesikhatsi kanye netigigaba. Ludvweshu lolubambe umlingisi noma balingisi lababili lwenta tetsameli tifise kwati kutsi ngabe kutawuphelelaphi futsi kanjani. Kukhula kwenzaba kweyame ekubhobokeni kweludvweshu loluye lufufuse lugcine lubhobokile njengelitfumba.

### **d) Tinkhundla**

Lona ngumdlalo lonetinkhundla letisihlanu letigcamisa kubaluleka kwemfundvo emphilweni yebantfwana. Inkhundla ngayinye yakhiwe tigaba letehlukene. Kuleyo naleyonkhundla kunetigameko letibalulekile letenteka khona ngenhloso yekukhulisa indzaba. Kuba tigameko letiyinhlitiyo yenzaba letitsintsa balingisi labasemcoka nebalingisi labaticaba labalekelelako ekukhuliseni indzaba. Inkhulumiswano iye ikhombise kukhula, isuka ekukhulumisaneni lokulula iye ifinyelele ekushubeni. Inkhundla ihambisana nenzawo, esimonhlalo nesikhatsi. Kulandzelana kwetigameko kubonakala etinkhundleni letehlukene. Enkhundleni ngayinye kuvela imigomo leminyenti yekuhlutwa kwemdlalo. Singeniso sitfolakala enkhundleni yekucala, bese siphetfo sibonakala enkhundleni yekugcina.

### **e) Tigigaba**

Umdlalo ngumdlalo lophelele ngekuba netigigaba letinyenti. Inhloso yaletigigaba kufundzisa sifundvo lesitsite ngaleso naleso sigigaba. Tigigaba temdlalo teyame kubalingisi ngaso sonkhe sikhatsi. Kuchubeka kwemphilo yemlingisi kusho kuchubeka nekwandza kwetigigaba. Tigigaba letinyenti tigcama ngekuba tincane, tiholele esigigabeni sinye lesikhulu. Sigigaba lesikhulu ngiso lekuye kwenteke kutsi kucanjwe

sihloko semdlalo ngaso sibuye sigcamise umlingisi longummeleli.

Umsebenti wetigigaba kukhulisa umdlalo, kuvele imphumelelo nekwehluleka, kuhlakanipha nebuwula, kukhutsala nebuwila nalokunye. Emdlalweni lotsi, *Umvuzo* kubonakala tigateko letenteka kusukela emakhaya, kuya esikolweni, emitapeni yelwati, etinkhundleni nakuletinye tindzawo, sikhatsi nesimonhlalo. Umdlalo ungumboniso wetigigaba ngokwawo, logcamisa kulingisa.

#### **f) Sibekandzaba**

Sikhatsi sibalulekile emdlalweni. Umdlalo lotsi, *Umvuzo* utsintsa tigateko temfundvo letenteka kusukela ngenyanga yaBhimbidwane kuze kufinyelele kuyeNgongoni. Lapha kutsintfwe tigateko lebetenteka kuleyo naleyo nyanga esikolweni letifana neluhlolo, imidlalo, imihlangano nalokunye. Sikhatsi siye sihambisane nesimonhlalo. Lapha sibona imphilo yesimanjemanje njengobe kutsintfwa tikolo, emahholo, tinkhundla temidlalo, imitapo yelwati, emakamelo nalokunye. Sikhatsi asehlukaniseki nendzawo lapho sicwaninga. Simonhlalo sikhombisa simo senhlalo etindzaweni letehlukene.

Emdlalweni indzawo ivela kuleso naleso sigaba kubonakale kutsi ngabe kwentekani futsi kuphi. Loko lokwenteka lapho kusiniketa bunjalo besimo. Kubuye kuvele kutsi kwenteka ngasiphi sikhatsi. Lapha kuvela butsatfu lobusiniketa:sikhatsi, indzawo, nesimonhlalo. Uma ucwaninga kabanti ngendzawo, loku lokunye lokubili kuvela kugcame ungakalindzeli. Kuhambisana ngebutsatfu bako etikhatsini letinyenti.

#### **g) Luvutfondzaba neLupholavutfondzaba**

umdlalo uye ukhule uze ufinyelele esicongweni sawo lesibitwa ngekutsi luvutfondzaba. Lelizinga libitwa ngaleligama ngobe indzaba isuke seyivutsiwe. Kulapho kuye kufike khona kujabula nekujabha, buhle nebubi, imphumelelo nekungaphumeleli. Kukhula kwendzaba kucala ekucaleni lapho ingeniswa, kube nelulungelunge lwetigateko, ludweshu, ticakacaka kuye kufinyelelwe esicongweni. Lapha kuvutfondzaba kusuke sekubanjwe longentasi. Tintfo tisuke setonakele tingasalungiseki. Balingisi bafika esigabeni lesisha semphilo. Sikhatsi sekuphela kwemaphupho. Luvutfondzaba lusiphetfo sendzaba ngobe akukho lokunye lokusha.

Lupholavutfondzaba luniketa umphumela weludvweshu nekucatululeka kwenkinga lecale kuvela esingenisweni, yaya ngekukhula emtimbeni wenzaba yaze yaphelela kuluvutfondzaba. Kulelicophelo kulapho kuvela khona emaciniso, kucatululeka kwetibopho, kwati kabanti ngalobekufihlakele nekutfofa sifundvo ngesigameko lesikhulu. Atikho tinkinga noma tigameko letinsha letivelako elicophelweni lalomgomo.

## **2.5 Imibono YeSitatimende Sekharikhulamu (2011)**

### **a) Umdlalo**

Umdlalo awukaphatselani nemagama nelulwimi nje kuphela: uphatselene nemnyakato, livi, kukhanya nebumnyama, kuchumana, kuba sesiteji. Indlela yekuhleleka kwenkundla noma siteji ibalulekile, kuchumana kwebadlali, loko labakwentako nabangakhulumi, indlela simo sebuso lesihambelana ngayo nalokwentiwa emdlalweni konkhe loku ngete kwavela kahle uma umdlalo ungafundvwa shengatsi kufundvwa inoveli noma temdzabu. Noko akusiyo intfo lenhle kukhomba bafundzi ividiyo yemdlalo ngembikwekutsi umdlalo ufundzisiswe, kucociswane ngawo babuye bawudlale esiteji. Ngaphandle kwaloko, levidiyo itsatfwa njengemaciniso alokwenteka emdlalweni, bese kuba kuncane kakhulu lokutawuveta kunjalo bemdlalo.

Titfombe tengcondvo tineligalelo lelimcoka ekufundvweni kwemdlalo. Kucabanga simo sesiteji, indlela badlali lababukeka ngayo, kucabanga budze netinhlobo tetinkhulumo letitawukhulunywa badlali, kungumsebenti lomcoka uma kusetjentwa ngemdlalo eklasini. Sakhiwo nesakhiwana, indlela badlali labetfulwa ngayo kanye nekutfufuka kwabo ekuchubekeni kwemdlalo, simo senkhundla lekudlalelwa kuyo nesimo senhlalo lapho kudzingeke mbamba kutsi umdlalo uvisiswe kahle, sivinini, imifanekisomcondvo, luphawu, emasu ekudlala, njengenkhulumo yangayedvwana, umdlalosiphukuto, simo sesiteji, kwakha ludvweshu, nobe emahlaya, nobe imbangelusizi, nobe sigceko (isathaya) konkhe kudzinga kufundvwa ngendlela yekufundza umdlalo.

Loku lokulandzelako kutawusita umfundzi kutsi avisise itheksthi:

- Sakhiwo nesakhiwana (setfulo, ludvweshu, kubhebhethseka kweludvweshu, sicakacaka, luvutfondzaba, lupholavutfondzaba, siphetho, sincumo / sisombululo, sikhanyisamcondvo nesendlalelomuva)
- Kuvetwa kwebalingisi
- Indzima yemlandzi /umlingisi/ umbono wembhali
- Ingcikitsi nemlayeto
- Sendlalelolwati nekuhleleka kwenkhundla - ngekuhambelana nebadlali nengcikitsi
- Umoya neliphimbo
- Ingwijikhwebu / siphetho
- Kuhleleka kwesiteji
- Kubumbana kwemnyakato nenkhulumiswano / inkhulumongayedvwana
- Umdlalosiphukuto

## **2.6 Imibono yaKhanyile (2015)**

### **a) Sakhiwo semdlalo**

Sakhiwo semdlalo siba naloku lokulandzelako: setfulo, kutfutfuka kwetigameko, ludvweshu, luvutfondzaba, lupholavutfondzaba siphetho nalokunye.

### **b) Setfulo**

Setfulo ngiso lesisetfulela lichawe lemdlalo nenkinga labukene nayo kanye nalabanye badlali labamcoka. Ngalamanye emagama setfulo singasho sitsi sisingeniso semdlalo.

Konkhe lokwenteka endzabeni kufanele kutsi kuhambisane nesikhatsi lekwenteka kuso njengekutsi kugcoka, kukhuluma nekutiphatsa akubumbane nesikhatsi nendzawo.

### **c) Ludvweshu**

Kushayisana kwemicondvo nangemibono emkhatsini webadlali. Badlali basuke bangavumelani ngalokutsite lokwentekako. Ngalamanye emagama badlali bayaphikisana, loku ngiko lokwenta indzaba itfutfuke. Kukhona ludvweshu lwangaphandle lapho badlali bacabana bodvwa khona, kungaba ngulababili nobe ngetulu kwaloko.

**d) Luvutfondzaba**

Lapha indzaba icala ngetigameko letincane letiya ngekuftufuka tiye tifike esicongweni. Indzaba naseyifike esigamekweni lesikhulu isuke seyisesicongweni lapho kutsiwa luvutfondzaba. Umdlalo usuke sewusecophelweni lelisetulu.

**e) Lupholavutfondzaba**

Lesi sigaba semdlalo lesiya ekupheleni lapho tintfo seticala kudzamba. Tinkinga betikhona emdlalweni ticala kusombululeka nemibuto lebeyikhona iyaphendvuleka.

**f) Badlali**

Badlali bantfu labatfolakala emdlalweni balingisa imphilo yalabo lekusuke kukhulunywa ngabo kulowo mdlalo. Ecinisweni badlali ngibo kanye labenta umdlalo uphile noma ubemmandzi ngoba nabo besuke babadlali labaphilako nome abakholekako. Umbhali usebentisa likhono lakhe ekukhetseni badlali abetse emagama lafanele aphindze abentise tento letihambisana nebunjalo babo kute aphumelele kuveta ingcikitsi yakhe.

**g) Ingcikitsi**

Lona ngumcondvo lobalulekile noma sitatimende lesihlanganisa tonkhe tigateko temdlalo. Ngalamanye emagama singasho kutsi wonkhe umdlalo weyeme tikwengcikitsi. Ingcikitsi ngiyona indlela lesetjentiswa ngumbhali kutsi akwati kuchumana nebantfu aphindze ahlephulelane nabo indlela labona ngayo tintfo emphilweni. Ingcikitsi yemdlalo ingaba sebaleni noma idzinge kutsi tetsamelilwati tititfolele tona ngekwato uma setiwufundze wonkhe umdlalo.

**h) Umlayeto**

Umlayeto nguloko umbhali lasuke ahlose kukwendlulisa ngemdlalo wakhe. Uyaye atikhetsela ingcikitsi layitsandzako latayisebentisa ekwendluliseni umlayeto wakhe. Umbhali-ke angete atitjele tetsamelilwati kutsi yini lafuna kuyendlulisa, kodwa tiyatitfolela tona ngekwato.

### **i) Sifundvo**

Sifundvo nguloko lokusuke kufundvwe tetsamelilwati emvakwekucedza kufundza umdlalo. Tifuntfo letitfolakala emdlalweni tingehlukana kuye ngekwehlukana kwetetsamelilwati. Ngaleyo ndlela umdlalo umunye ungaba netifundvo letingafani ngoba tingaboni ngaliso linye tetsamelilwati. Lokubalulekile kutsi sifundvo sibe nako kusekelwa ngalokufundziwe kuze semukeleke.

### **j) Kuhleleka kwenkhundla**

Kuhleleka kwenkhundla sicondziso lesibhalwe emdlalweni lesikhomba iminyakato yasesiteji, kuhamba kwebadlali esiteji kanye nato tonkhe tintfo letitawudzingeka esiteji. Kutinkhombandlela tasesiteji letisitjela kutsi badlali bahamba kuphi, babukeka njani, batiphatsa njani nekutsi bakhuluma njani. Lokuhleleka kwenkhundla kumele kuhambisane nesikhatsi nendzawo lapho kwenteka khona umdlalo.

Kwesibili kufanele kuvete kuhambisana kwebadlali nengcikitsi yemdlalo. Tonkhe tintfo letiletfa enkhundleni akube nguleto letihambisana nome letiveta sikhatsi kanye nendzawo umdlalo lowenteka kuyo. Lapha kungaba sikhatsi sasemandvulo nome sikhatsi sesimanjemanje.

## **2.7 Imibono yaMalindzisa (2015)**

Umdlalo yindzaba lendze legcamisa inkhulumomphendvulwano. Lokusho kutsi umbhali akevakali akhuluma yena kodvwa konkhe lafuna kukukhuluma ukufunta badlali labehlukene, indzaba yonkhe yetfulwe ngenkhulumomphendvulwano. Umdlalo-ke nawo njengendzaba lendze ubanesakhiwo sawo lokumele kutsi umfundzi akwati kusilandzela kute evisise kahle indzaba.

### **a) Sakhiwo semdlalo**

Sakhiwo semdlalo siba naloku lokulandzelako: setfulo, kutfutfuka kwetigameko, ludvweshu, luvutfondzaba, lupholavutfondzaba nesiphetfo.

## **b) Setfulo**

Setfulo sigaba lesibalulekile semdlalo ngobe ngiso lesingenisa umdlalo. Sibuye setfule nesibekandzaba semdlalo lapho sitfola khona indzawo lapho wenteka khona umdlalo, sikhatsi njengekutsi indzaba yenteka ebusika nobe ehlobo, esikhatsini sasendvulo nobe semphucuko. Sibekandzaba sibuye setfule simonhlalo kutsi bantfu lekukhulunywa ngabo emdlalweni bahlalisene njani, nekutsi simo sembusave sinjani. Setfulo ngiso lesisetfulela lichawe lemdlalo kanye nenkinga labukene nayo kanye nalabanye badlali labamcoka. Ngalamanye emagama setfulo singasho kutsi sisingeniso semdlalo.

Konkhe lokwenteka endzabeni kufanele kutsi kuhambisane nesikhatsi lekwenteka kuso njengekutsi kugcoka, kukhuluma nekutiphatsa akubumbane nesikhatsi nendzawo.

## **c) Ludvweshu**

Loku kushayisana kwemicondvo nangemibono emkhatsini webadlali. Badlali basuke bangavumelani ngalokutsite lokwentekako. Ngalamanye emagama badlali bayaphikisana, loku ngiko lokwenta indzaba itfutfuke. Kukhona ludvweshu lwangaphandle kulapho badlali bacabana bodvwa kungaba ngulababili nobe ngetulu kwaloko. Ludvweshu lwangekhatsi kulapho umdlali aba nemicabango leshayisanako ngekhatsi kwakhe. Kungaboni tintfo ngaso linye, indlela lebenta ngayo tintfo letitsite nendlela lebabukeka ngayo badlali kungaba nemtselela lomkhulu kuletinye tincenye temsebenti yetemibhalo: ingcikitsi, sibekandzaba neliphimbo.

## **d) Luvutfondzaba**

Lapha indzaba icala ngetigameko letincane letiya ngecutfutfuka tiye tifike esicongweni. Indzaba naseyifike esigamekweni lesikhulu isuke seyisesicongweni lapho kutsiwa luvutfondzaba. Umdlalo usuke sewusecophelweni lelisetulu.

## **e) Lumpholavutfondzaba**

Lesi sigaba semdlalo lesiya ekupheleni lapho tintfo seticala kudzamba. Tinkinga lebetikhona emdlalweni ticala kusombululeka nemibuto lebeyikhona iyaphendvuleka.

## f) Siphetfo

Lesi sigaba sekugcina semdlalo lapho umbhali sekasonga yonkhe intfo lebeyenteka emdlalweni. Siphetfo lesikahle nguleso lesiyifanele indzaba nalesikholekako. Lapha umbhali angakhetsa lisu lekushiya umdlalo ulenga, tetsamelilwati tisale tinemibuto lengakaphendvulwa. Kulapho singasho khona kutsi umdlalo uphetseke ngaloko besikulindzele nobe loko lebesingakakulindzeli nobe unengwijikhwebu. Umdlalo nawugcina ngetigameko letimbi letihlasimulisa umtimba kutsiwa imbangalusizi. Umdlalo nawuphela lichawe lincoba kutsiwa imbangakwetsaba.

### 2.8 Imibono yaMthembu naGinindza (2017)

Umdlalo ngulolunye luhlobo lwembhalo loluhlelekile kuleminyane imibhalo yesimanje. Umdlalo wetfula indzaba ngenkhulumomphendvulwano yebadlali, ngeminyakato, ngengodlankhulumo, makhulumayedvwa, kusetjentiswa kwekukhanya, umculo, tembatfo) kanye netinkhomba tasesiteji (stage directions). Konkhe kwenteka lapha embikwetetsamelilwati nome tibukeli enkhundleni nome esiteji. Kukhona tihlobo letehlukene temidlalo letehlukani ngenhlela letetfulwa ngayo:

- Umdlalo wasesiteji
- Umdlalo wemoya
- Umdlalo welifilimu
- Umdlalo lofundvwako
- Umdlalo wetitfombe/wamabonakudze

Kubese-ke futsi yona lemidlalo lengenhla iphindze yehlukaniswe ngekwetingciki kumbe ngaloko lekucuketse ibe nguletihlobo letilandzelako:

- Imvisabuhlungu
- Imelodrama
- Senamisi
- Umdlaloncoko
- Imbangalusizi

➤ **Lehlekisako**

Kuto tonkhe-ke letinhlobo letibhalwe ngenhla, kukhona umdlalo lonkhundlanye. Ngalamanye emavi, nome ngabe nguliphi-ke luhlobo lwemdlalo, lungabhaleka lube ngumdlalo lonkhundlanye. Umdlalo lonkhundlanye unenkhundla yinye futsi unesigameko sinye kantsi nebadlali bawo bambalwa. Nangabe besikhuluma ngephrozi, besingawufananisa nendzaba lemfishane.

**a) Sakhiwondzaba**

Nasekhuluma ngesakhiwondzaba suke sikhuluma ngeluhlaka lwenzaba. Sikhuluma ngendlela tigateko letihleleke ngayo endzabeni. Sibuka imbangela yekwenteka kwetintfo kanye nemphumela wekwenteka kwato. Asibuki kuphela sigameko kepha sibuka kutsi yini leyente kutsi leso sigameko senteke nekutsi yini umphumela waleso sigameko. Nasifundza nome silalela indzaba lenesakhiwondzaba lesihle siye sive shengatsi siyenyuka nome siyaphakama kancane kancane size sifike esicongweni nome elicophelweni. Ngalamanye emavi, nasikhuluma ngesakhiwondzaba sisuke sikhuluma ngemabanga ekuphakama lesiwevako nasifundza indzaba. Lamabanga esakhiwondzaba lesikhuluma ngawo ngunawa lalandzelako:

**b) Setfulo**

Lapha setfulelwa badlali kanye nesimo leyenteka kuso indzaba. Setfulelwa umdlali lomcoka/sogcamile nenkinga labukene nayo. Siphindze futsi setfulelwe nangesimo senhlalo, sendzawo, sepolitiki kanye nangesimo sesikhatsi. Setfulo lesibhaleke ngebuciko, nguleso lesihehako, lesinelilukuluku nalesimdvonsako umfundzi nome umbukeli wemdlalo. Kusesetfulweni lapho lichawe lemdlalo sihlanguana nalo khona kwekucala lilwa nekusombulula inkinga kepha tintfo tibhedze kakhulu tiye embili.

**c) Ludvweshu**

Lungubo bumnandzi bemdlalo emdlalweni. Simo sekutsi kube khona kungevani nome kushayisana emkhatsini webadlali, bangaboni tintfo ngeliso linye. Ngalesinye sikhatsi badzimate babambane ngetandla bashayane. Loluhlobo lweludvweshu silubita ngekutsi **ludvweshu lwangaphandle**. Ngalesinye sikhatsi siye sikhandze

umlingisi alwa nemicabango yakhe mayelana nesincumo lekufanele kutsi asitsatse kepha kunekushayisana. Lolo hlobo lweludvweshu lubitwa ngekutsi ludvweshu lwangekhatsi.

**d) Sicakacaka**

Lapha tintfo seticangene sibili, indzaba seyiphokophelele esicongweni. Tintfo seticangene kakhulu sekudzingeka sisombululo salenkinga leyetfulwe ekucaleni kwenzaba. Tintfo suke setishube mbamba kulesigaba.

**e) Licophelo**

Labanye batsi sicongo sendzaba nome luvutfondzaba. Lenkinga leyetfulwe ekucaleni sekufike lapho isonjululwa khona.

**f) Siphetfo**

Siphetfo kufanele kutsi sibe ngulesinetisako futsi sifaneleke, sibumbane nengcikitsi yonkhe yenzaba.

**g) Balingisi**

Lapha sibuka indlela balingisi labavetwe ngayo kanye netinhlobo tebalingisi. Tindzima tabo kutsi tigcame kahle yini, kubonakale sogcamile, imbangi nebasiti bayo. Kubukwa tinhlobo tonkhe tebadlali kanye nekutsi bayakholelwa yini nome cha. Bayagucuka yini nangabe umdlalo utfufuka. Kubukwe futsi nebudlelwane babo bodvwa emdlalweni kutsi kunjani. Kunaletinhlobo tebadlali:

**(i) Bangiswako**

Ngumdlali indzaba lengaye kusuka ekucaleni kwemdlalo kute kufike esiphetfweni sayo. Labanye batsi ngusogcamile nome lichawe lemdlalo. Yonkhe intfo leyentekako ibonakalisa kunjalo bakhe. Bukhona bakhe busebentela kuphumelelisa ingcikitsi. Kungase kwenteke kutsi aphumelele etifisweni takhe nome angaphumeleli.

**(i) Imbangi**

Nguloyo lobangisa bangiswako. Ngulowo mdlali lomelana nemphumelelo yabangiswako; nguye umphehli wembango.

**(ii) Umkhweteli**

Nguloyo logcugcutela kutsi kube khona kungevani. Lomdlali nguyena abangwako ngobe ngalesinye sikhatsi ungakhandza kutsi yintfombi ibangwa ngemajaha lamabili. Loluhlobo lwemdlali ngalesinye sikhatsi ubonakala avumelana nabangiswako. Jikiti, sewuvuna imbangi.

**h) Ingcikitsi**

Nguloko lokususe phansi umbhali kutsi abhale leyo ndzaba. Ingcikitsi ngumcondvo nome umgogodla wenzaba, ayisiso sifundvo nome umlayeto. Tigigaba letenteka endzabeni tikhanyisa ingcikitsi.

**i) Sibekandzaba**

Lapha sibuka kutsi indzaba yenteka kuphi nendzawo, emakhaya nome edolobheni. Yenteka ngasiphi sikhatsi seliwashi neselisikomphilo.

**j) Inkhulumomphendvulwano**

Labanye batsi inkhulumiswano, loko badlali labakushoko lomunye kulomunye. Kukhona tinhlobo letehlukene tenkhulumiswano:

**k) Sigodlankhulumo/siphumiselo**

Umdlali munye ukhuluma sikhatsi lesidze. Kungenteka kube khona labanye badlali labalalele abe abhekise kubo.

**l) Makhulumayedvwa**

Umdlali munye ukhuluma yedvwa angabhekisi kulabanye badlali kodvwa abhekise kutetsameli.

## **2.9 Siphetho**

Sehluko sesibili sisetfulele kabanti ngeluvo nobe ngemibono yebahluti labehlukene. Kulesehluko besibuke imibono yebahlatiyi labehlukene. Imibono yaMalindzisa (2015), yaThwala (2006), yaNzima (2009), yaMthembu naGinindza (2017), yaKhanyile (2015) neYeSitatimende Senchubomgomo Yekharikhulamu Nekuhlola (2011). Yonkhe imibono lengenhla isivetela likhono lelisetjentiswa bahlati yi labehlukene kuhlatiya umdlalo nobe umdlalo wemoya. Sisetfulela timphawu lekumele tilandzelwe ngendlela lefanele nalelandzeleka kahle.

### SEHLUKO 3

#### KUHLUTWA KWEMDLALO: NGIFELA WENA

##### 3.1. Singeniso

Indzaba noma umdlalo kuze ubhaleke kahle kumele ube nesakhiwo losekele kuso. Lowo nalowo mdlalo unesakhiwo sawo. Esakhiweni sitfola loku lokulandzelako: singeniso/setfulo, umtimba/likhatsi lemdlalo nesiphetho. Letigaba letintsatfu letakha sakhiwo semdlalo kumele tihleleke, tibumbane kute tente umdlalo noma umbhalo ulandzeleke kahle. Setfulo nobe singeniso sifanele sibumbane nemtimba nesiphetho semdlalo kute umdlalo uvisiseke kahle. Umdlalo lohleleke kahle ubonakala ngekutsi ube nesingeniso lesitselelana emanti nemtimba nesiphetho. Tigameko letidalwa yinkinga yemmeleli emdlalweni ngito letenta sakhiwo sendzaba sihleleke futsi sibumbane kusukela esingenisweni kuze kuyewufika esiphethweni sawo.

Jele (2017: viii) uchaza sakhiwo atsi:

*Leyo naleyo ndzaba inesakhiwo sayo. Buhle bendzaba bubonakala ngekutsi ibe netigaba letintsatfu letichumene futsi letikhombisa kuhleleka kwayo. Letigaba letintsatfu kuba singeniso, likhatsi lendzaba kanye nesiphetho.*

Simelane (2015: 30) Sakhiwo nesakhiwana semdlalo uphawula ngaso atsi:

*Sakhiwo semdlalo sifaka ekhatsi setfulo, ludvweshu, sicakacaka, luvutfondzaba, lupholavutfondzaba nesiphetho emdlalweni. Sakhiwana sichaza kutsi ngaphasi kwaleso naleso sehluo kunesakhiwana sakhona. Sakhiwana kufanele kutsi sibe yincenye yesakhiwo lesikhulu, singatihambeli sodvwa nje.*

Naku lesikhuluma ngako ngaphasi kwaletihlokwana:

- Setfulo
- Ludvweshu
- Sicakacaka
- Luvutfondzaba/Sicongo

- Siphetfo

Umbono nobe inchazelo yaSimelane kusetfulela kutsi sakhiwana sikhonte esakhiweni semdlalo. Lokusho kutsi sakhiwo semdlalo ngiso lesikhulu kantsi sakhiwana sona sincane emdlalweni.

### 3.2. Singeniso

Singeniso semdlalo wemoya kufanele sihehe, sibe sifisha, sisivetele umlingisi lomcoka nenkinga yakhe. Loko kumele kuvele nje ekucaleni kwemdlalo kute lofundzako aheheke abe nelilukuluku lekuyibeka phasi incwadzi ngobe afisa kwati kutsi yini lelandzelako letakwenteka. Kumele sidle ngekushuba sigcogcele tintfo ndzawonye kute lofundzako atfole kutsi lombhalo wemoya ukhuluma ngani. Singeniso siyasivetela nendzawo lapho umdlalo wenteka khona.

Singeniso semdlalo wemoya lonesihloko lesitsi, *Ngifela Wena* setfuleke kahle kakhulu ngobe umbhali ukwatile kusetfulela balingisi labamachawe kanye nenkinga lababukene nayo lokulikhono lelibaluleke kakhulu ekubhalweni kwesingeniso semdlalo wemoya. Loko kwenta singeniso sihehe ngobe lofundzako ufuna kwati kabanti ngaMageza naMasesi. Lofundzako ufisa kwati kutsi njengobe Mageza naMasesi bavetwa njengebalingisi labamcoka labatsandzanako, kufa kona kungena ngani ebantfwini labatsandzanako; ngabe ngubani lotawufela lomunye; abulawa ngubani; abulawelani; utawubulawa njani; kutakwentekani ngaloyo lotawusala kulaba lababili; njalonjalo. Lena yimibuto latibuta yona lolalele nobe lofundza umbhalo wemdlalo wemoya labuye aphenhvuleke nasewufundvwa nobe sewulalelwe wonkhe umdlalo.

Kulomdlalo sitfolo boMageza naMasesi batipholele njengetitsandzani baticocela tindzaba letimnandzi letiphatselene nelutsandvo lwabo. Sibatfolo banoma ngelikusasa labo njengobe sekutawuvalwa tikolo behlukane lomunye nalomunye aye kubo. Baveta situnge nenkhumbulo lebatakuba nayo uma sebangahlali ndzawonye. Sibatfolo bavetwe ekucaleni kwembhalo baticocela kulombhalo. Loko kufakazelwa ngulenkhumomphendvulwano lelandzelako:

*Mageza: Ungakhali phela sitsandvwa. Ngingewakho. Ngitawuhlala ngingewakho njalo. Nangisaphila kulomhlaba ngitawuphilela wena. Yebo lamuhla siyehlukana ngenyama, kepha ngemicabango nangelutsandvo, sitakuba sikanye onkhe malanga.*

*Masesi: Ngiyabonga Mageza. Nami ngitawuhlala nginawe njalo emicabangweni nasemisebentini yami yasekhaya. Utakube unami njalo ngemoya enhlityweni yami. Lutsandvo lwetfu ngitakulusonga ngendvwangu lemhlophe. Kube uyati kutsi leyami ibuhlungu njani, ngabe awuwakhulumi onkhe lamavi. Ngiyabona nje kutsi utakutsi ungefika lena kini eMhlahlane, ukhohlwe ngami, ubuke letinye tintfombi letincono kunami, ngive sekutsiwa uteke phumalanga sikotse welinesi.*

*Mageza: Ngiyakutsandza sitsandvwa. Ungewami nami ngingewakho. Ayikho lenye intfombi lengaba ngumkami ngaphandle kwakho. Nangikubuka sitsandvwa, ngibona sesakhe lizulu letfu sobabili, sesinebantfwana.*

*(Malindzisa 1990: 4 - 6)*

Singeniso salomdlalo wemoya sibhaleke kahle kakhulu ngobe balingisi labagcamile labatfolakala ekucaleni kwemdlalo bachubeka nawo uze uyewufika esiphetfweni sawo. Lutsandvo lebanalo kulomunye nalomunye lolujinge lubafake enkingeni luvela nje ekucaleni kwemdlalo. Lokusho kutsi umbhali ukwatile kusebentisa likhono lekusetfulela singeniso kulomdlalo wemoya lonesihloko lesitsi, *Ngifela Wena*.

Jele (2017: vii) ubeka ngalendlela ngesingeniso utsi:

*Ngaso sonkhe sikhatsi singeniso sendzaba kumele sihehe futsi sivete kutsi indzaba ikhuluma ngani. Kumele sembuleleke kutsi lingekhatsi lendzaba nesiphetfo kuchumene ngendlela lelindzelekile. Balingisi labayindilinga nome lababalulekile bavela esingenisweni kugcame kutsi umbhali kukhona lacondze kusitjela kona ngabo. Singeniso sendzaba sifisha, kepha sidle ngekushuba, ngekugcogcela tintfo ndzawonye nekuheha*

Msimang naNkutha (2011:5) babeka ngesingeniso batsi:

*Uma kwethulwa umdlalo umbhali usuke ehlose ukuthi asivezele lokhu okulandelayo:*

- *Indawo lapho umdlalo wenzeka khona.*
- *Izehlolo ezenzeka emdlalweni.*
- *Ukwethulwa kwabalingiswa/abadlali abasemqoka. Abadlali abachazwa kodwa sibaqonda ngezemo zabo nangenkulumo.*
- *Ukwethulwa kwenkinga ekhona emdlalweni.*
- *Okunye esethulelwa khona emdlalweni isikhathi lomdlalo wenzeka ngaso. Lokhu kuzokwenza siqonde ngolimi olusetshenziswayo, isizinda kanye nehlobo lobucwepheshe uma bukhona.*

Lenchazelo yaMsimang naNkutha lengenhla isivetela kutsi setfulo nobe singenisiso sisivetela kutsi umdlalo wenteka kuphi. Sibuye sisetfulele umlingisi nobe umdlali lomcoka. Isivetela kutsi umbhali akabachazi badlali kepha tento tabo ngito letenta sibe nesitfombe sekutsi babadlali labanjani. Isivetela nekutsi badlali bavetwa nenkinga yabo esingenisweni nobe esetfulweni.

### **3.3. Umtimba**

Umbhali usebentisa emasu lehlukahlukene kute asetfulele loko lokumente wabhala umdlalo. Lamasu lasetjentiswako asita kutsi umbhalo ubumbane futsi ulandzeleke kahle kusukela ekucaleni kute kufinyelele ekupheleni kwawo. Loko kutawusita lofundzako kutsi awuvise kahle umbhalo nobe umdlalo. Umbhali usebentisa emasu laletsa lizinga lekukhula kwenzaba lafana nalawa lalandzelako: kuvetwa kwebadlali, kukhula kwemdlalo, ludweshu neluvutfondzaba. Kulesigaba kuveta kabanti kukhula kwebalingisi nobe badlali kusukela esigabeni sebuncane kuze kube sebudzaleni babo kulowo mdlalo.

Kubuye kuvele netigameko letinyenti letitfufukisa umdlalo uye phambili. Sitfolo tigameko letinhle naletimbi, letibuhlungu naletimnandzi, letitfokotisako naletikhubekisako, njalonjalo. Kulesigaba kulapho sikhona kubona khona linani

lebalingisi nobe badlali labatfolakala kulombhala nobe kulomdlalo. Sibuye sikhone kutfola kutsi balingisi baluhlobo luni ngobe kulesigaba kulapho bavela khona kahle basivetele bunjalo babo ngetento tabo, ngekukhuluma kwabo, kutiphatsa kwabo nekuphilisana kwabo kulomdlalo. Kulesigaba kulapho futsi badlali bavakala bakhulumisana nobe baphendvulana khona kuze umbhalo utfutfuke uye phambili.

Mathaba (2014:8) umtimba uwuchaza atsi:

*Umzimba wakhiwe izigameko izigigaba ezenzeka endabeni zenziwa abalingiswa abahlukahlukene. Ukuze lezo zigigaba zixoxeke kahle zihlukaniswa ngezigaba ngaphansi kwezahluke. Kufanele kugqame ukuthi indaba iba nezigamekwana ezikhulisa isigameko esikhulu esingumongo wendaba. Umbhali kumele aqaphele ukuthi lezo zigamekwana ezincane azisigqibi isigameko esikhulu.*

Inchazelo yaMathaba lengenhla isichazela kabanti ngemtimba/lingekhatsi lemdlalo wemoya. Isivetela kutsi umtimba awumane nje wakheke kepha watiwa tigateko nobe tehlakalo letentiwa balingisi labehlukahlukene emdlalweni. Kuze letigateko tihleleke kahle kufanele tehlukaniwe ngetigaba tato ngekwehlukana kwetinkhundla. Umtimba kumele ube netigatekwana letitawukhulisa sigameko lesikhulu lesiphatselene nemdlalo wemoya lotsite. Ibuye igcizelele kutsi umbhali kumele acikelele kutsi letigatekwana atitsatsi indzawo yesigateko lesikhulu.

### **3.4. Siphetho**

Babhali bemibhalo yemidlalo yemoya basebentisa emakhono latsite uma babhala siphetho sembhalo. Kuyenteka kutsi umbhalo uphetse ngendlela lelindvwe nguloyo lofundzako kantsi futsi kuyenteka kutsi uphetse ngendlela langekayilindzeli loyo lofundzako nobe lolalele umdlalo. Loko kubitwa ngekutsi yingwijikhwebu. Ngasikhatsi umdlalo uphela kahle kube nesisombululo netimphendvulo temibuto lekhungetse lofundzako nobe losuke alalele umdlalo. Kuyenteka kutsi indzaba ivele iphele nje lapho lofundzako asalindze kutsi ichubeke ngobe afisa kutfola kutsi kutakwentekani ngemlingisi lomcoka.

Indzaba isuka esicongweni yehle iye kulupholavutfondzaba bese kuba kuphela kwayo. Esiphetfweni umdlalo usuke sewufinyelele ekugcineni. Kute letinye tigateko lekumele tenteke ngemuva kwaloko. Esiphetfweni kulapho lofundza nobe lolalela umdlalo kwehla khona emaphaphu ngobe kwenteka tintfo letimbili: kungahle kuphendvuleke imibuto lebesolo anayo asalalele nobe afundza lomdlalo kusukela ekucaleni kwawo. Kungenteka kutsi asale nemibuto ngobe umbhali angakayiphendvuli kahle imibuto labenayo ngesikhatsi afundza nobe alalele umdlalo.

*Libanga leliveta siphetfo lelisondzelenene nelupholavutfondzaba. Kukhula kwemdlalo kusuke sekufinyelele esicongweni sako kwaze kwehla. Kwehla kwemdlalo ngobe usuka esicongweni uye phasi kuholela esiphetfweni sawo (Magagula 2012: iii).*

*Siphetfo lesihle kuba nguleso lesishiya umfundzi anemibuto letsite, singamveteli kahle. (Mathebula 2016: 11)*

Uma sibuka lomdlalo lonesihloko lesitsi, *Ngifela Wena* sitfola umbhali asivetela sigameko sekufa kwaMageza ngemuva kwaloko kute letinye tigateko letivelako. Lofundzako usala anemibuto kutsi ngabe Masesi utawusala anjani, inkhosi yona itativa injani njengoba imbangi yayo seyifile, ngabe Masesi utayitsandza yini inkhosi njengobe sitsandvwa sakhe singasekho emhlabeni nje.

Singeniso, umtimba nesiphetfo salomdlalo lonesihloko lesitsi, *Ngifela Wena* kubhaleke kahle kakhulu. Balingisi noma badlali labamcoka lokunguMasesi naMageza umbhali ukwatile kusivetela bona ekucaleni kwemdlalo nenkinga yabo. Kulomdlalo sihamba nabo labalingisi site sifinyelele ekugcineni kwawo lomdlalo. Asibatfoli sebanyamalele emkhatsini. Lokusho kona kutsi indzaba yonkhe imayelana nabo bobabili, kungasuswa bona umdlalo uyaphela. Njengoba esiphetfweni Mageza uyafa bese kuphela umdlalo.

Loku kufakazelwa ngulamavi lalandzelako:

*Mageza: Ngiyafa Masesi. Ngi...fe...la...we...na*

*Lomgwaco: Fani mtsakatsi ndzini. Weba umntfwanami! Utenta inkhosi wena!*

*Nhlengetfwa: Asithandazeni bekunene!*

*Mageza: Ngicela emanti.*

*Matsatsela: Nayi inkhosi ita. Ingabe itawutsini ngalomtsakatsi!  
(Malindzisa 1990:199)*

Lawa ngemavi nobe inkhulumiswano yekugcina letfolakala kulomdlalo lotsi *Ngifela Wena*. Ngiyo-ke leyenta lofundzako asale anemibuto leminyenti. Umbuto wekutsi ingabe Magadla utamtfola yini Masesi njengoba abalekile uyaphendvuleka. Loko kuvela lapho Masesi abuyiselwa emtini wenkhosi bese kubulawa Mageza loyimbangi yakhe. Umbuto wekutsi ngabe Masesi utawuasala aphila njani nenkhosi langayitsandzi awuphendvuleki. Loko kwenta kutsi sakhiwo salomdlalo sibe ngulesibhaleke kahle kakhulu nalesibumbene futsi.

### **3.5. Sihloko**

Mathebula (2016: 10) ubeka ngesihloko utsi:

*Sihloko lesihle endzabeni kuba nguleso lesingamhambeli embili umfundzi. Sihloko asimente lofundzako atibute imibuto letsite.*

Lenchazelo yaMathebula lengehla iveta kutsi sihloko lesihle nguleso lesenta umfundzi avisise loko lakufundzako nobe kutsi indzaba ikhuluma ngani. Sihloko kumele siholele lofundzako kutsi atibute imibuto letsite lemayelana naso.

Radebe (2016: 13) wenaba ngalendlela ngesihloko utsi:

*Isihloko kufanele sihambisane nomfanekiso osoqwembeni lwangaphandle lwencwadi. Lokhu kwenza umfundi akwazi ukuqagela ukuthi kuzokwenzekani encwadini. Kufanele sihehe futhi sihambisane nendaba. Kufanele sivuse imibuzo kofundayo. Yiyo le mibuzo eletha uheho olwenza umfundi abe nogqozi lokuyifunda*

Lenchazelo yaRadebe lengenhla isichazela kutsi sihloko kumele sihambisane nesitfombe lesitfolakala ngaphandle encwadzini yemdlalo. Loko kwenta umfundzi akhone kucombela ngalokwenteka kulombhalo. Kufanele sihehe sibuye sihambisane nendzaba yonkhe. Kufanele sente lofundzako abe nemibuto. Lemibuto ngiyo leyenta umfundzi advonseke afune kufundza umdlalo awucedze.

Sihloko semdlalo wemoya singacambeka ngemlingisi lomcoka lotfolakala emdlalweni. Kulesinye sikhatsi sihloko semdlalo singacambeka ngesigameko lesikhulu lesitfolakala emdlalweni nobe singacambeka ngesaga nobe sisho. Lokubalulekile ngesihloko semdlalo kutsi kumele sibumbane naloko lokwenteka emdlalweni futsi sihehe nobe sibe namdvonseni njengobe loko kutakwenta lofundza nobe lolalela lomdlalo afise kwati kutsi kwentekani nobe utakwentekani kulomdlalo.

Kulomdlalo sitfola lijaha Mageza nentfombatana Masesi labanganywe lutsandvo lolucale esikolweni. Sibatfola banetifiso letinhle ngelikusasa labo. Utsi usafuna kwati kutsi ingabe liyoba njani likusasa laletitsandzani noma bayohlalisana njani etsandvweni lwabo, kwenteke ingwijikhwebu. Injabulo yelutsandvo iphendvuke ibe lusizi lwetinyembeti kuMasesi ngobe phela sitsandvwa sakhe Mageza sesiwufulatsele lomagadze lahlabako. Kunekutsi bahlukane Mageza wakhetsa kufela Masesi wakhe. Loko lokwenteka kulomdlalo kusivetela kutsi sihloko sibumbene nemdlalo ngobe ekugcineni kwako konkhe Mageza simtfolo afela Masesi bese kusibuyisela esihlokweni lesitsi, *Ngifela Wena*.

*Mageza: Sengiyafa Masesi. Ngifela wena sitsandvwa!*

*Masesi: Mcoeleni nkhosi yami. Ncono mane kugibele yena kulembongolo, mine ngihambe ngetinyawo.*

*Mageza: Sengiphelelwa ngemandla nkhosi yami.*

*Masesi: Buka nkhosi yami babe. Sewuyadzayitela. Maye Mageza wami bo!*

*Mageza: Ngicela emanti. Ngiyafa.*

*Masesi: Ugwazwe ngunaba bafana wena babe Nhlengetfwa, baniketwa nguMatsatsela emalungelo ekumgwaza. Akasakhoni nekuhamba make. Uphelelwa ngemandla nakema.*

*Mageza: Sengifikelwa nasiyeti Masesi wami. Ungangishiyi Masesi wami. Batangibulala labantfu nawungekho. Ngiyafa Masesi. Ngi...fe...la...we...na... (Malindzisa 2015:196-199)*

Kulomdlalo wemoya lonesihloko lesitsi, *Ngifela Wena* sicambeke ngesigameko lesehlela lomunye webalingisi lokungumlingisi lomcoka Mageza. Senta lofundzako nobe lolalele avele aheheke nobe advonseke afune kutfola kabanti kutsi ngabe ngubani lokhetsa kufela lomunye, kungani akhetse kufela lomunye umuntfu, utawubulawa ngubani, njani, ngani, leni; loyo lekufelwa yena kutamphatsa njani loko; kukhona yini langakwenta kuvikela lesimo; ngabe nguye yini imbangela yekufa kwalona lomunye; unaso sandla yini ekufeni kwakhe.

Lena-ke yimibuto laye atibute yona lofundza umbhalo wemdlalo wemoya nobe lolalele umdlalo wemoya. Lemibuto isivetela kabanti ngesihloko kutsi sibhaleke njani ngobe kute iphendvuleke kumele kufundvwe yonkhe incwadzi nobe kulalelwe wonkhe umdlalo kute kutfolakale emaciniso ngalesihloko lesitsi, *Ngifela Wena*. Lesihloko sibumbene nemdlalo wonkhe ngobe phela umdlalo ukhuluma ngetigameko letinhle naletimbi letivelela boMageza naMasesi eluhambeni lwabo lwelutsandvo lebebanalo futsi batibophelele kulo kukubi noma kukuhle. Lolotsandvo lwagcina lulengisela imphilo yaMageza ekufeni afela Masesi lebabalingisi labagcamile futsi kulomdlalo wemoya.

### **3.6. Sibekandzaba**

Sibekandzaba siyincenye yemigomo yekuhluta umbhalo wephrozi. Sisivetela kutsi indzaba yenteka kuphi, ngasiphi sikhatsi futsi injani imphilo yebantfu nobe takhamuti takuleyo ndzawo. Loko kucuketfwe tigaba letintsatfu letitfolakala ngaphasi kwesibekandzaba, lekunguleti letilandzelako: sikhatsi, indzawo, nesimonhlalo. Kubalulekile kutsi letigaba letintsatfu tesibekandzaba tivele ngalokuphelele

embhalweni ngobe tenta umdlalo ube yimphumelelo futsi uvakale kahle kulowo lofundzako nobe lolalele umdlalo.

Ncongwane (2015: iv) sibekandzaba usichaza atsi:

*Sitsintsa sikhatsi, indzawo nesimonhlalo. Sikhatsi siye sihambisane nesimonhlalo. Indzaba kute ivakale kancono kumele yakhelwe kusibekandzaba ngobe sibalulekile ekwenteni indzaba ivisiseke. Tigameko letenteka endzabeni tiyame kakhulu kusibekandzaba njengobe angeke sitisusele emoyeni ngaphandle kwekutiyamisa esibekandzabeni. Ngaphasi kwesibekandzaba sibuka sikhatsi, indzawo nesimonhlalo.*

Abrams (1981: 175) ulandza ngalendlela ngesibekandzaba:

*The overall setting of a narrative or dramatic work is general locale, historical time, and social circumstances in which its action occurs, the setting of a single episode or scene within a work is a particular physical location in which it takes place.*

Lenchazelo ya-Abrams lengenhla isibekela kabanti ngesibekandzaba kutsi siyini. Utsi Abrams sibekandzaba sendzaba nobe semdlalo sikhuluma ngesikhatsi jikelele lokwenteka ngaso lomdlalo, simo senhlalo lesenteka nobe lesivela lapho kwenteka khona lomdlalo, indzawo yenkhundla lapho kwenteka khona umdlalo.

Inchazelo leyetfulwa nguNcongwane na-Abrams itsi ayihambisane ngobe bobabili bachaza sibekandzaba kutsi sikhuluma ngendzawo, sikhatsi nesimonhlalo kulowo mdlalo.

Kulombhalo wemdlalo wemoya lonesihloko lesitsi, *Ngifela Wena* sibekandzaba sime ngalendlela:

### **3.6.1. Indzawo**

Lomdlalo lonesihloko lesitsi, *Ngifela Wena* wenteka etindzaweni letehlukene. Wenteka esikolweni nasemakhaya. Umbhali usivetela kutsi lutsandvo lwaMageza

naMasesi lwacala esikolweni lapho bebefundza khona. Tigameko letinyenti tona tenteka endzaweni yasemakhaya. Masesi simtfola asindza liguma lakubo. Bindzisile ubhuca emahewu ngelibhadlela layitolo, uwavubela eludziweni kutsiwa afake nesikhukhumuka.

Sitfola babe waMasesi longuMashesha ahlala asebukhosini. Umbhali usivetela Lomgwaco lokungumake wenkhosi akhetsela indvodzana yakhe malukatana lokunguMasesi. Sitfola Masesi endziswa enkhosini Magadla lebekangayitsandzi kepha aphocwa batali nemihambo yemango ngobe ayinkhosi yesigodzi sangakubo. Umbhali uphindze asivetele dzadzewabo Masesi, Bindzisile ayokukha emanti emfuleni. Kulomdlalo lotsi, *Ngifela Wena* sitfola Masesi naBindzisile bayewutfota tinkhuni. Sitfola emabutfo lahamba netindvuna boSphitsi naMashesha asala Mageza naMasesi ngemuva. Ahamba netinja letitfungatsa luhala lwaMageza naMasesi kute babuyisele Masesi emuva enkhosini lapho abaleke khona. Konkhe loku kufakazela kona kutsi lomdlalo wenteka esikolweni nasemakhaya. Lenkhulumomphendvulwano lengentasi ifakazela kona kutsi lendzaba yenteka esikolweni nasendzaweni yasemakhaya.

*Mageza: Angitsengi lutfo lolumnandzi lapha esikolweni. Yebo ngiwutfolile umfundzate, kepha anginalutfo. Ngiyakwetsembisa sitsandvwa kutsi ngitawushada nawe. Ngakhe nawe umuti. Lapho utawufela khona, ngitawufela khona nami. Ngiyasibonga lesikolo saseGugudlela ngakungihlanganisa nawe. Ungiko konkhe kwami Masesi. Lokukhulu lengikuzuze kulesikolo, nguwe, bese kulandzela imfundvo.*

*(Malindzisa 2015: 6)*

*LaMasina: Phela sisu sibekelwa ngaphandle mntfwanami. Ncono umane ubhuce emahewu. Uyihlo uwatsandza kabi lawa lanetigadla. Nangabe lisasele buhuca nesikhukhumuka mntfwanami.*

*Bindzisile: Njengobe ludziwo lwemahewu luluncane-ke? Angitsi leli lemahewu lephuke leliviki leliphelile?*

*LaMasina: Hawu Masesi, watsi ufika nje sewuvukela etinkhunini mntfwanami? Yini ungamane usebente umsebenti wasekhaya nje.*

*Masesi: Bindzisile utsi bekavele atilungiselele kuyawutfota lamuhla, nami sengitsi ncono ngihambe naye kunekuhlala wedvwa ekhaya.*

*Bindzisile: Kute ngisho lekujikijelainja make. Singabasa ngani nje.*

*Masesi: Sitawumane sisabutele lapha edvute make. Sala kahle.*

*(Malindzisa 1990:15)*

*Bindzisile: Ncono ngibeke umgcomo phasi. Sikhulume sibali. Impela ngijabule kabi kukubona.*

*Mageza: Wotsi ngikwetfule sibali, ungaze ulimale ngikhona. Awuboni-ke sibali. Kunjani phela sibali. (Malindzisa 1990: 76)*

Emdlalweni indzawo ivela kuleso naleso sigaba kubonakale kutsi ngabe kwentekani futsi kuphi. Emdlalweni wemoya inkhundla nenkhundla kuyenteka kutsi yenteke endzaweni letsite lehlukile kulenye, njengekutsi ingenteka esikolweni, ekhaya, endleleni, emfuleni, njll. Loko lokwenteka lapho kusinika bunjalo besimo. Kubuye kuvele kutsi kwenteka ngasiphi sikhatsi. Uma ucwaninga kabanti ngendzawo, loku lokunye lokubili kuvele kugcame ungalindzeli. Kuhambisana ngebutsatfu bako etikhatsini letinyenti.

### **3.6.2. Sikhatsi**

Sikhatsi emdlalweni nobe embhalweni sisivetela kutsi indzaba yenteke nini. Ingasivetela tikhatsi temnyaka njengekutsi yenteke enhlobo, ebusika, entwasahlobo noma enkhwindla. Singabuye sisivetele kutsi indzaba noma umdlalo wenteka ngesikhatsi lesedlula nobe sakudzala, sikhatsi sesimodeni/semphucuko nobe salamuhla. Sikhatsi embhalweni wemdlalo sisibona uma sifundza umbhalo sitfolo kutsi tintfo tenteka nini futsi njani kulowo mdlalo. Umbhali akasiveteli yena ngekwakhe kutsi ngusiphi sikhatsi lokwenteka ngaso loku lokucuketfwe

ngulombhalo. Lofundzako uyatitfolela yena ngekwakhe ngesikhatsi achubeka afundza umdlalo. Sikhatsi singasivetela nekutsi lendzaba yenteka emini nobe ebusuku kumbe nyakenye. Tigameko letenteka emdlalweni kumele tihambisane nesikhatsi ngobe ngito kanye letenta lowo lofundzako akwati kutitfolela sikhatsi lokwenteka ngaso lendzaba.

Lomdlalo lotsi, *Ngifela Wena* wenteka esikhatsini sanyalo. Loko sikubona ngobe kulomdlalo kukhulunywa ngaMageza naMasesi batfolana esikolweni lapho bebefundza khona futsi bahlala khona sikhatsi lesinyenti bangayi emakhaya ngaso sonkhe sikhatsi. Sitfolo umndeni waMasesi umlindze kube ehle ebhasini. Mageza unika Masesi likheli lakhe kuze atewukwati kumatisa kutsi utawuya yini eMgwenya kuyowufundzela. Abuye futsi acele nelikheli laMasesi nenombolo yelucingo uma selufakiwe endzaweni yangakubo Masesi.

Kulomdlalo lotsi, *Ngifela Wena* Masesi simtfolo afuna kubhalela Mageza incwadzi ayipose. Lencwadzi yekumatisa ngesimo sekwendziswa enkhosini labukene naso lesingamphatsi kahle emoyeni ngobe atitsandzela Mageza wakhe. Umbhali usivetela kutsi Mageza abebhalela Masesi incwadzi ayifake eposini bese naye Bindzisile uyilandza lapho batsatsa khona liposi lakubo ayoyinika dzadzewabo Masesi. Umbhali usivetela kutsi Mageza abenesifiso sekuyowufundzela umsebenti kanjalo naMasesi. Kutfolakala sekungenelela nemfundisi Nhlengetfwa lapho inkhosi Magadla ibangisa Mageza singani sakhe. Lenkhulumo lelandzelako ifakazela loku lokungenhla:

*Mageza: Usite ungibhalele phela sitsandvwa khona ngitewuyitfolo likheli lalena esitolo sakini, ubhale nenombolo yelucingo naselufakiwe. Mine ngititfolo kahle tincwadzi lena kitsi. (Malindzisa 1990:7)*

*LaMasina: Maye umntfwanami bo! Vele kwehla yena yedvwana lapha esiteshini. Nayi seyimile nebhasi. (Malindzisa 1990:11)*

*Bindzisile: Nayi incwadzi yakho sesi.*

*Masesi: Hawu, ibuya kuMageza. Sandla sakhe lesi. Maye mine! Maye!*

*Bindzisile: Maye ubhala kahle. Sengatsi ubhala ngemshini.*

*Masesi: Ngifuna kufika ngigenuke embhedzeni, ngiyifundze kahle ngicetfukile, ngiyiphindze futsi nasilala. Ngitakube-ke sengiyayiphendvula kusasa.*

*(Malindzisa 1990: 39)*

Lenkhulumiswano lengenhla isivetela tintfo letenteka kulomdlalo letenta lofundzako akwati kubona kutsi lomdlalo nobe lendzaba yenteka ngasiphi sikhatsi.

### **3.6.3. Simonhlalo (Simo senhlalo)**

Kulomdlalo lotsi, *Ngifela Wena*, sitfole Mageza naMasesi baphetsene kahle futsi bachichima lutsandvo lolusimanga ngesikhatsi basesikolweni. Sibatfole futsi babambene kulukhuni, kwenyukela, kushisa kute kubita ngisho imiphefumulo yabo. Kulomdlalo sitfole boMasesi naMageza batibophelela esitsembisweni lebasente ekucaleni kwemdlalo sekutsi angete bahlukaniswa ngulutfo. Loko sikutfole kusukela lapho Masesi endziswa enkhosini Magadla. Akamange afele ekhatsi Masesi wakuveta ebaleni kungasitsakaseli kwakhe lesincumo sebatali bakhe lokunguLaMasina naMashesha sekumendzisa ngobe uyise atfokotela sikhundla sebundvuna latasitfole ebukhosini ngemuva kwaloko. Masesi uvela angumuntfu lokhomba lutsandvo lanalo ngaMageza ngekutsi ambhalele incwadzi amatise ngalesehlakalo lesimvelele sekwendziswa. Kutsi bebakhatsalelana sibili sikubona ngekutsi Mageza unele kuva loko wasukumela etulu, watidzela, wanikela khona esigodzini sakhabo Masesi ayotivela ngetindlebe takhe aphindze atibonele yena ngekwakhe.

Loko kukhomba lutsandvo nekumkhatsalela lebekanako Mageza, lokusho kutsi abengafuni lutfo ngaMasesi wakhe. Sibatfole babaleka solo mane bazama kutsi batfolakale bahlala kanye bafeze liphupho labo lelikusasa lelimnandzi lelinelutsandvo. Sitfole nadzadzewabo Masesi longuBindzisile akhomba kuvelana naMasesi amelekelela kutsi atfolakale asetandleni letifutfumele tasibali wakhe Mageza. Simtfole kunguye Bindzisile lolekelela ngemasu ekufohliswa kwencwadzi lebuya kuMageza icondze kuMasesi. Simtfole futsi kunguye Bindzisile lowemukela Mageza azame netaba tekutsi agcine ahlangele nadzadzewabo Masesi kute bakhone kuchubeka nelutsandvo. Nanobe sebabalekile akamange Bindzisile adzalule kutsi

watini ngaMageza naMasesi. Loko kusikhomba kutsi becabakhatsalela kangakanani boMasesi naMageza ngobe afisa kubabona batfokotile emphilweni.

Siphindze futsi sitfole inhlalo lebeyingemandzi, lengakhatsaleli imiva yalabanye nobe lehlukubeta labanye ngandlela tsite. Loko kuvela lapho lomgwaco longumake weNkhosi Magadla abona Masesi atsatsese ngaye avele amtsandzele indvodzana yakhe lebeyisandza kubekwa ebukhosini lenguMagadla. Lomgwaco akazange afise kuva luvo lwaMasesi kepha wavele nje wema ekutseni Masesi sewungumalukatana wakakhe. Kusukela lapho imphilo nenhlalo yaMasesi ayizange isaba mmandzi.

Sibuye sitfole Mashasha longuyise waMasesi naye futsi aticabangela yena neludvumo lwakhe kuphela. Loko kuvela lapho acindzetela indvodzakati yakhe Masesi kutsi iyokwendza ebukhosini ngobe angafuni kulahlekelwa sikhundla latsenjiswa sona lesitamnika ludvumo emmandweni. Loko kwenta Masesi wavaleleka esakeni wanganikwa litfuba lekukhetha umuntfu lamtsandzako emphilweni, kepha watfolakala sekasemabaleni ebukhosi ngenca yebatali bakhe labaticabangela bona.

Sitfole Mageza ahlukunyetwa ngenca yekutsandza Masesi. Kulomdlalo lotsi, *Ngifela Wena* kunetindvuna lebetisetjentiswa bukholo kutsi titfungatse luhala lwaboMasesi naMageza ngesikhatsi babalekile. Sititfole timlimata kabi Mageza opha ate aphelelwe ngemandla ahudvulwe khona angasakhoni satikhalela kutsi uphelelwa ngemandla. Lapho amkhalela Masesi bavele bamkhahle nje. Loko kuhlukubeteka sikutfole kute kuholela ekutseni Mageza agcine afele khona ebukhosini angenacala kepha afela Masesi lobekasitsandvwa sakhe. Kunjalo sitfole umfundisi Nhlengetfwa lobekazama kuletsa luco neluvelo ekhatsini wetindvuna, inkholo Mageza naMasesi. Simtfole angaphumeleli ngobe bukholo butfolakala bungenhla kwako konkhe. Loko kwenta simonhlalo sangabi sihle ngobe kuvelana nelutsandvo belungabonakali kepha kuvunwa timfuno tebukholo.

Loku kusekelwa nguloku lokulandzelako kulombhalo:

*Mageza: Ngiyetsembe ikahle lendzawo lesime kuyo Masesi wami. Akekho lotasibona lapha asiphazamise. Akunjalo sitsandvwa? Nje siyehlukana Masesi sitsandvwa? Asewubuke nje kutsi kujatjulwe*

*ngani ngalokuvalwa kwesikolo. Yami ibuhlungu kabi ngalokuvalwa sitsandvwa. Kungehlukana nawe tsembe lami.*

*Masesi: Uyabona sitsandvwa, ngiyakutsandza. Ngitimisele kutekwa nguwe ngibe ngumake Hleta. Ngitimisele kusuka kitsi kaMahlubuka ngiyewuhlala kini Emhlahlane. Noma nginazange ngifike kini, kenu ngati wena nje kuphela, futsi ngikwatela lapha esikolweni, ngitimisele kusuka kulakitsi. Wena ungene ekhatsi enhlityweni yami, wagcwala. Ayisekho indzawo yalomunye lapha kuyo. (Malindzisa 1990:4&5)*

Loku kusekela kona kutsi boMageza naMasesi bebahlalisene kahle kakhulu esikolweni futsi kungekho muntfu lobangisa lutsandvo lwabo.

Lokunye lokusekela simonhlalo lesingenaluvulo nalesibuhlungu kulomdlalo nguloku lokulandzelako:

*Lomgwaco: Sengisangene inhloko ngalomntfwana. Sibobo sibili. Sengicabanga nekubuyela ekhaya siyewukhuluma ngaye lomntfwana.*

*LaMasina: (ukhuluma yedvvana) umntfwanami! Atekwe Magadla: Umfanekiso walentfombi lenkhudlwana uyala yinkhosi! Maye mine ngingajabula! Ngingahlonishwa kulenzawo. Kepha kutawutsiwani! Kunyamalala lapha engcondvweni yami. Ngikhuluma nje ngibona letigodzi letitse faca, lapha etihlatsini. Ewu, kuyatalwa kaMahlubuka!*

*Matsatsela: Tfuma mine ngiyilandze lamuhla loku Dlamini.*

*Masesi: Yena muhle kini kepha lapha enhlityweni yami kusabusa Mageza. Akekho lowengca Mageza emphilweni yami.*

*(Malindzisa 1990: 24-26)*

Sibuye sitfole simo lesibuhlungu sekuhlukubeteka kwaMageza ngoba atsandza Masesi wakhe. Loko kuphatfwa kabi bukhosi kwagcina kuholela ekufeni kwaMageza ngesimanga saMasesi. Simtfole ahlukunyetwa angavelwa ngisho sekubonakala kutsi sewudzinga lusito Mageza. Loko kukhomba kutsi azange kube khona kuvana emkhatsini waMageza, batali baMasesi nebukhosi. Mashsha longuyise waMasesi simtfole kunguye locala kubeka Mageza sandla nekumphendvula ngemagama lamabi. Loku kusekelwa ngulenkulumiswano lelandzelako:

*Masesi: Hawu babe, udzimate ummukule kangaka umhwenyana wakho?*

*Mashsha: Utsini wena Masesi? Utsini? Ngumkhwenyana wami kona loku?Kwakuphi nje lokwemfanyana? Ngikuhhudla ngemphama khona nyalo. Uyabona nje kutsi ungifake eludzakeni lolungakanani? Uyabona nje wena Mfana kutsi sitfuntisami usehlise phasi kangani?*

*Mashsha: Uyahlanya! Bakuhhungulile. Ngumfati wenkhosi loyi. Ngumtfwanami. Awuzange ushaye tinkhomo wena.*

*(Malindzisa 1990:193-194)*

Mageza simtfole aphaatfwa kabi ashaywa kabuhlungu kepha noma kunjalo aloku emile ekutseni uyamtsandza Masesi. Simtfole aboshwa tandla khona anganokhona kutilwela, atikhalela kuMasesi wakhe kepha angasitakali ngobe naye Masesi kungenataba langatenta ngendlela bebaphatseke ngayo ngaleso sikhatsi. Loko kusho kutsi lenhlalo yangaleso sikhatsi beyibahlukubeta bobabilli ngoba Masesi bekafuna kuba naMageza wakhe naMageza ngalokunjalo bekafuna kuba nesitsandvwa sakhe lesinguMasesi. Konkhe loku lebekutifiso tabo letinhle akuzange kufezeke ngoba bukhosi nebatoli baMasesi bungahambisani nako. Nanobe Masesi bebakhomba kumnakekela ngesikhatsi bahlukubeta singani sakhe, yena bekavela amelana naMageza mane eswela tona taba tekumkhulula kulobumatima neuhlungu lebesabukene nabo Mageza ngaleso sikhatsi. Loku kufakazelwa ngulekhulumomphendvulwano lelandzelako:

*Siphitsi: Mbopheni tandla ngalentsambo bafana.*

*Masesi: Maye Mageza wami. Bengisolo ngisho ngitsi asibaleke.*

*Mageza: Ewu Masesi wami. Labantfu batangi...*

*(Malindzisa 1990: 194)*

Sibuye sitfole nemfundisi azama kuletsa umoya welucolo nekukhulumisana kepha kube nhlanga timuka nemoya kuSiphitsi, Mashasha naMatsatsela. Loku kufakazelwa ngulenkhulumiswano elandzelako:

*Nhlengetfwa: Kahle phela nkhambule ngeluleka. Asibuyeleni ekhaya siyewukhuluma khona sihleli phasi. Ungatsetsi phela.*

*(Malindzisa 1990: 193)*

Simonhlalo emdlalweni sibaluleke kakhulu ngobe ngiso lesivetela lofundzako kutsi kwentekani kulombhalo kwenteka njani futsi nobe ngayiphi indlela. Simonhlalo-ke sisivetela kutsi kuphiliswana njani kulomdlalo nobe kulenzaba. Sitfole kutsi ngabe bantfu baphilisana ngemoya lomuhle nobe lomubi; banekuthula nobe baneludlame kumbe banelulaka; bayatsandzana nobe bayatondzana; bayakhatsalelana nobe abakhatsalelani; bayahambelana nobe abahambelani; njalonjalo. Indzaba netigameko tayo iphatselene nesimonhlalo. Simonhlalo sinemtselela lomkhulu endzabeni nobe emdlalweni ngobe indlela yekuphilisana endzabeni ngiyo letfutukisa indzaba iye embili.

### **3.7. Inkhulumiswano**

Inkhulumiswano emdlalweni wemoya yenteka emkhatsini webadlali nobe balingisi labalingisa umdlalo uma baphendvulana. Loko kuphendvulana kwenteka emkhatsini webadlali lababili, labatsatu kuye etulu. Abamani baphendvulane nje labalingisi kepha baphendvulana ngenkhulumo letsintsa sihloko lesitsite bese baba nekuphikisana nekuvumelana mayelana nalesihloko lebhakulumela kuso.

Inkhulumiswano kubalulekile kutsi ikhombe kukhula kwendzaba ngekutsi itsintse tigameko letibalulekile. Leyo naleyo nkhumiswano itsintsa incikitsi letsite. Emdlalweni wemoya siye sibeve balingisi batikhulumela baphindze basebentise tifutamsindvo, kwehla nekwenyuka kweliphimbo, kutsintfwa kwetinkinobho temsakato letenta umdlalo uvakale uphila, umculo, tifutamsindvo, njalonjalo.

Emdlalweni lonesihloko lesitsi, *Ngifela Wena* inkhumiswano siyitfolo kusukela ekucaleni kwemdlalo kuze kube sesiphetfweni sawo. Umbhali usivetela Mageza, Masesi naThandi umnani waMasesi bakhulumisana ngendzaba yekuvalwa kwesikolo lokungasiyintfo lemnanzi kubo. Sibafola bakhulumisana boMageza namasesi banoma ngaloko lokutawenteka etimphilweni tabo uma sebasukile esikolweni. Inkhumo yabo ayisuki esihlokweni semdlalo lesitsi, *Ngifele Wena* ngobe bayatsembisana kutsi lapho kufela lomunye khona nalomunye uyofela khona naye. Mageza yena ubuye atibophelele kutsi noma kungentekani angamane afe afele Masesi wakhe.

*Masesi: Ngiyabonga Mageza. Amnanzi lamavi akho. Ngiyasibonga setsembiso sakho semshado. Lamagama lowakhulumako sitsandvwa, ayangikhulula kuloku bekungihlaba enhlityweni. Ngiyacala kuva emagama lamnanzi nakangaka emphilweni yami. Ngiyakutsandza Mageza. (Malindzisa 1990: 6)*

Kubuye kube khona inkhumiswano emkhatsini waThandi naMasesi. Lapho-ke sitfolo inkhumiswano emkhatsini waThandi naMasesi. Thandi uzama kuhhungula Masesi kutsi agucule ingcondvo yakhe ngelutsandvo lanalo ngaMageza. Masesi yena umile ekutseni Mageza umuphe lutsandvo. Nalapho Thandi azama kumgabisela ngetintfo nobe liwashi lalitsengelwe singani sakhe lesinguMakhosi, Masesi uvele amcitse ngekutsi yena akafuni lutfo lwaMageza ngobe vele abanalutfo kepha ufuna lutsandvo lwakhe nje kuphela. Ubuye acacise kutsi bobabili abanalutfo kepha latakuba nako batakwakha bobabili.

Kufakazelwa ngulenkhumiswano lelandzelako:

*Thandi: Mine bengibute kutsi ukuvalelise ngani loMageza wakho?*

*Masesi: Ungetsembise umshado. Nakungahamba kahle konkhe, angeke kuphele iminyaka lemitsatfu singakashadi.*

*(Malindzisa 1990:7&8)*

Kubuye kube nenkhulumiswano emkhatsini waLaMasina unina waMasesi naBindzisile longudzadzewabo Masesi. Sibatfolo bakhulumisana balindze Masesi kutsi ehle ebhasini lasuke ngayo esikolweni njengobe tivaliwe nje. Siphindze sitfole lapho Masesi sekabuyile ekhaya akhulumisana nemndeni wakhe lokungu LaMasina unina, Bindzisile longudzadzewabo naMashesha lokunguyise wakhe. Lenkhulumiswano ifakazeleka ngalendlela:

*Masesi: Sanibonani phela make! Sawubona Bindzisile.*

*LaMasina: Yebo mntfwanami. Maye sewukhulile Masesi bo! Utsi kuzimuka konkhe loku! Wotsi ngetfwale leliputumende lelikhulu. Wena Bindzisile yetfwala lethilanki.*

*Mashesha: Ekhaya! Hawu Masesi! Ufike nini mntfwanami? Chawula phela Nkhambule. Chawula Msutfu Mswati. Kunjani phela? *(Malindzisa 1990: 11&13)**

Kulomdlalo kubuye kube nenkhulumiswano emkhatsi wenkhosi Magadla, Mashumi, Matsatsela naSiphitsi lokumajaha lasedvute nenkhosi ngemsebenti yawo yasebukhosini. Sibatfolo bakhulumisana ngelisu lekumele balente njengobe kuyabonakala kutsi inkhosi itsatsekile ngalesiphalaphala lesinguMasesi. Phela kwenteka konkhe loku Masesi akati lutfo kepha inkhulumiswano beyimayelana neligama lakhe. Inkhosi itsi abusehli nebutfongo ngenca yalentfombatana leyibone iyekukha emanti emfuleni. Ingani phela ayimange ibe nalo litfuba lekutibika kuMasesi. Tindvuna titfolakala timnika dvolu cina kutsi loko lokufunwa yinkhosi iyakutfolo nakanjani.

Loku kunanatelwa kulenkhulumiswano lelandzelako:

*Magadla: Umfanekiso walentfombi lenkhudlwana uyala kunyamalala lapha engcondvweni yami. Ngikhuluma nje ngibona letigodzi letitsite faca, lapha etihlatsini. Ewu, kuyatalwa kaMahlubuka!*

*Matsatsela: Kahle Dlamini, ungatibulali. Ngitakutikhulumisa mine, mane utsi kuma kancane emehlo akho atidzelise. Natiya setiyabuya. Ngulena lencane lena lehamba embili. Nayo yinhle kabi.*

*Magadla: Ungatikhulumisi. Tiyekele tengce, sibindze nje sonkhe. Uyabona nawekutsi setetfwele imigcomo enhloko.*

*(Malindzisa 1990: 34)*

Siyayitfolo futsi inkhulumiswano emkhatsini waMasesi naBindzisile bakhuluma ngaMagadla alinganiswa naMageza. Phela Bindzisile bekangamati losibali wakhe longuMageza. Abengasuki emlonyeni wadzadzewabo Masesi, ugcine naye salangatelela kumbona Mageza lotsandvwa ngudzadzewabo ngalendlela. Dzadzewabo Masesi udzela kuya enkhosini ngobe afuna Mageza wakhe.

Lenkhulumiswano lelandzelako iyakufakazela loku lokungenhla.

*Masesi: Mageza akafani nalabafana lobatiko. Ehlukile kubo, ngifisa kabi kutsi umbone.*

*Bindzisile: Ngitakumbona ngalelinye lilanga sesi. Ngifuna kusibona lesimanga lesingusibali.* *(Malindzisa 1990:39)*

Inkhulumiswano kulomdlalo sibuye siyitfole lapho kukhulumisana badlali labafana naLomgwaco, unina wenkhosi naMagadla inkhosi lokuyindvodzana yaLomgwaco. Sitfolo bobabili labadlali nobe balingisi batsatseke ngaMasesi. Buhle bakhe bubahungule tingcondvo sebacabanga ngelisu lekumteka abe ngumalukatana wasebukhosini. Lokubashiyako ngukutsi leyontfombi lenguMasesi ayimange seyikhulume nabo ibatsembise umshado. Yona inesingani sayo lesinguMageza. Sibatfolo basebentisa emandla ebukhosi boLomgwaco naMagadla ekutekeni Masesi nanobe kubonakala kutsi akanalo lutsandvo lwenkhosi. Sitfolo sekunenkhulumiswano

yekufaka ekhatsi inyanga kuze ahhungulwe ingcondvo Masesi kwakheke lutsandvo lwenkhosi kuye. Loku-ke kufakazelwa ngulenkhumiswano lelandzelako:

*Magadla: Hawu, sawubona dzadzewetfu!*

*Masesi: Yebo Nkhosi.*

*Lomgwaco: Ungivisise mntfwanami. Nangu umntfwana, inkhosi Magadla, wehluleka nekutibika, wehluleka nekutibamba. Uyasha. Akalitfoli lelihloniphako langalibeka kuwe. Uyati nawe kutsi sonkhe lesive sisemahlombe akhe, usetfwele. Nangabe ufuna kutsi lesive lotsi uyasitsandza siphile, khohlwa mntfwanami ngekuya esikolweni, umeme lesive lesikutsandzako. Kuphila nekufa kwalesive, kusemahlombe akho. Nguwe longemisa lobukhosi bucine. Kwala kwakho, kububulala nya.*

*Masesi: Mine iyangehlula lentfo loyishoko make. Angati nekutsi ngingaphendvula ngitsini, ngobe futsi ngitalwa ngumuntfu phaca, kantsi futsi naye babe usazama nekungifunela tindlela tekungiyisa esikolweni. (Malindzisa 1990:53)*

Siphindze siyitfole futsi inkhumiswano emkhatsini waMageza, Masesi, Mashumi naMatsatsela lapho Mageza abaleka naMasesi kwekucala. Sitfolo Masesi ahlatjwa linyeva lelamenta waba nebulukhuni bekuchubeka nendlela lebebabukene nayo naMageza. Sibatfolo babambeleleka bate batfolwa nguMashumi naMatsatsela lebebatfunywe bukhosi kutsi bahambe babafuna. Inhloso yabo bekukubulala Mageza bese batsatsa Masesi babuyela naye kuMagadla naLomgwaco ebukhosini. Simtfolo Mageza ashaywa alinyatwa kwate kwacatjangwa kutsi ufile. Washiywa Mageza atse ja khona lapho esigangeni kungekho muntfu langamhawukela ngobe abefana nemuntfu lofile ngaleso sikhatsi. BoMashumi naMatsatsela base batsatsa Masesi babuyela naye kaMahlubuka.

Loku kufakazelwa ngulenkhumiswano lelandzelako:

*Masesi: Bhasobha Mageza!*

*Mageza: Maye!*

*Matsatsela: Ya! Sanitfolo! Benitsi nentani? Nibalekeleni ekhaya?*

*Masesi: Kahle phela ndvuna ngikutjele.*

*Mashumi: Akushaywe lokwemfana. Wentani nje wena mfana ndzini? Uyati nje kutsi udlala ngemlilo?*

*Mageza: Ngeyami lentfombi. Ngihamba nayo.*

*Mashumi: Kusho kutsi kuyeyana umtsetfo wako lokwemfanyana.*

*(Malindzisa 1990: 102)*

Sibuye siyitfole futsi inkhulumiswano emkhatsini waMasesi nenina LaMasina. Sitfolo unina azama kwenta Masesi avisise kubaluleka kwekwendzela enkhosini. Masesi yena akakholewela ekutseni umuntfu angendza emntfwini langamtsandzi. Masesi sifiso sakhe kwendza emntfwini lamtsandzako. Unina umkhipha linyeva lelimhlabe ngesikhatsi abaleka naMageza. Uyise yena utfukutsele uyabila ngalesento sekubaleka kwakhe. Usebentisa emandla ebubabe kute Masesi atfolakale endza kuMageza. Kwenteka konkhe loku nje, Masesi naye kulesinye sandla uva buhlungu kutsi lisu lakhe lekubaleka naMageza alikamsebenteli kahle ngoba naku utfolakala abuyele kaMahlubuka futsi. Loku sikutfolo kulenkhulumiswano lelandzelako:

*Masesi: Maye mine! Lubuhlungu lolunyawo make, ungalibambi kakhulu.*

*LaMasina: Cinisela phela Nkhambule. Ungacumi kakhulu. Umfati akakhali njengemntfwana.*

*Masesi: Ncono umane ungitfobe make. Buka nje kutsi seluvuvuke njani.*

*LaMasina: Ngiyabona mntfwanami. Kuncinca nengati lapho kuphume khona lelinyeva. Nani niyahlupha ngekungalaleli. Akube sifundvo lesi kuwe.*

*Masesi: Ngiyeva, kepha...*

*LaMasina: Akufuneki uphindze utentele ligama lelibi kubantfu Masesi. Ngikhuluma nje, kukhulunywa ngawe yonkhe indzawo, kutsiwa ubalekele umendvo enkhosini nekwenta. Lihlazo lelikhulu kabi leli. Nangibuka, uncandvwe ngulabaphasi lena lapha beniya khona.*

*Masesi: Nami make ngicela kutsi sewungilalele kancane. Umuntfu kumele endze kumuntfu lamtsandzako.*

*(Malindzisa 1990: 105)*

Kulomdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Ngifela Wena* inkhulumiswano sibuye siyitfole futsi emkhatsini waLomgwaco longumake wenkhosi Magadla, Mashsha naLaMasina batali baMasesi. Sibatfole bazina indzaba yekutsi Masesi kumele ayohlala ebukhosini njengamalukatana waLomgwaco lekufanele endze kuMagadla loyinkhosi. Sitfole labatali batsatsa sincumo endzaweni yebantfwababo lokunguMagadla naMasesi. Bancuma kutsi Masesi apheleketelwe emendvweni kute akhohle ngaMageza ngobe besaba kutsi angahle abuye babaleke futsi. Lenkhulumo lengenhla isekelwa ngulenkhulumiswano lelandzelako:

*Lomgwaco: Ete kwalunga loko. Kutawufuneka aphole kucala. Ngitawukhuluma naye nasalena kami, ngiyati mine kutsi ngitamenta njani.*

*Mashsha: Vele akahambe ngobe utakusifaka emacaleni. Sitawugcina sesishaye nebantfu labete licala, sicabange kutsi ngulomfana.*

*Lomgwaco: Asale seyiphela yalomfana. Akukhulunywe indzaba yekupheleketela lomntfwana kami, angilandzele lamuhla loku. Sengiyahamba bakaNkhambule.*

*(Malindzisa 1990: 107)*

Kuyenteka-ke inkhulumiswano ibe yindze kakhulu, iye ngekutsi loko lokusuke kukhulunywa ngako kunyenti kangakanani. Inkhulumiswano isisekelo semdlalo kusukela ucala uze uyewuphela. Imigomo leminyeye yonkhe yeyame enkhulumiswaneni. Kulomdlalo lotsi, *Ngifela Wena* siyakutfola loku ngobe uveta inkhulumomphendvulwano kusukela enkhundleni yekucala kuze kuyewufika enkhundleni yemashumi lamatsatfu nesihlanu. Inkhulumiswano-ke igcamisa inkhulumomphendvulwano njengobe sibatfola baphendvulana badlali emdlalweni kute basetfulele loko umbhali lafuna sikuve kulomdlalo wemoya.

### 3.8. Ludvweshu

Ludvweshu luvela lapho badlali nobe balingisi bashayisana ngemicondvo bangavumelani ngentfo letsite. Loko kwenta indzaba nobe umdlalo ushise futsi utfutfuke uye phambili. Lofundzako nobe lolalele umdlalo wemoya uyaheheka afise kuchubeka ayifundze incwadzi ngobe afuna kutfola kabanti kutsi kutawuphetsa ngani emkhatsini walabalingisi labangevisisani. Kulomdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Ngifela Wena* sitawugcila etinhlotjeni letimbili teludvweshu letilandzelako: ludvweshu lwangaphandle neludvweshu lwangekhatsi. Umehluko lokhona kuletinhlobo teludvweshu letimbili ungalendlela, ludvweshu lwangekhatsi lwenteka ngekhatsi emntfwini lutsintsa kuphikisana kwemicabango lasuke anayo ngalesosikhatsi, ulwa kutfola sisombululo senkinga lalwa nayo ngekhatsi kepha angaphumi naso. Ngasikhatsi angaze aphimisele ayedvwa angadzingi mphendvulo yamuntfu abe ashiswa nguloku lakuva engcondvweni yakhe.

Ludvweshu lwangaphandle lwenteka emehlweni njengekutsi badlali singabeve bahilitisana, bacabana, ngasikhatsi bangaze babambane nangetihlutfu.

Thwala (2015: 2) uchaza ludvweshu ngalendlela:

*Loku kushayisana kwemicondvo nangemibono emkhatsini webadlali. Badlali basuke bangavumelani ngalokutsite lokwentekako. Ngalamanye emagama badlali bayaphikisana, loku ngiko lokwenta indzaba itfutfuke. Kukhona ludvweshu lwangaphandle kulapho badlali bacabana bodvwa kungaba ngulababili nobe ngetulu kwalabo.*

Lenchazelo yaThwala lengenhla iveta kutsi ludvweshu yinkinga leletsa kushayisana kubadlali nobe kumdlali nesimo lahlangabetana naso. Loku kusita kutsi umdlalo uchubebele embili. Badlali uma bacabana bodvwa kutsiwa ludvweshu lwangaphandle ngobe bayabonakala kutsi bayacabana ngetento tabo. Lungenteka emkhatsini webadlali lababili kuye etulu.

BoMsimang naNkutha (2011: 5) bachaza ludvweshu batsi:

*Lapha umbhali usivezela into esiyisisusa sendaba okwenza ukuthi kubekhona ukungqubuzana phakathi kwezinhlangothi ezimbili esingathi ummeleli Kanye nembangi. Udweshu lwehlukene kabili. Kukhona udweshu lwangaphakathi lapho umlingiswa edlinza, noma ecabanga aze aphimise amagama athile.*

*Udweshu lwangaphandle yilapho sesibona khona ukungqubuzana. Okunye kuqala ngezinkulumo kugcine sesibona ukulwa kwezimpi ezisukela edweshwini lwangaphakati.*

Inchazelo yaboMsimang naNkutha lengenhla ivete kutsi umbhali usebentisa ludvweshu kusivetela sisusa lesenta kutsi kube nekushayisana emkhatsini webadlali lokungummeleli nembangi. Ludvweshu lwehlukaniswe kabili. Kuneludvweshu lwangekhatsi lesilubona ngekutsi umlingisi alwe nemicabango yakhe ngasikhatsi aze aphimise loko lakucabangako.

Ludvweshu lwangaphandle kulapho sibona khona kushayisana. Lokunye kucala ngetinkhulumo sigcine sibona kushayisana lokusukela edweshwini lwangekhatsi.

BoMsimang naNkutha naThwala bachaza ludvweshu ngendlela lefanako ngobe batsi lubangwa kushayisana nobe kungevani kebalingisi nobe badlali, bangavumelani ngetintfo letitsite enkhulumeni yabo. Ngaloko baveta kutsi ludvweshu luba khona nje ngobe badlali bangaboni ngaso linye. Loku kushayisana kuchubela inkinga embili kantsi nendzaba bese iyatfutfuka iye phambili. Mhlanga (2006: 11) usibekela atsi:

*Uma sikhuluma ngeludvweshu sisuke sikhuluma ngekushayisana kwemibono emkhatsini webalingisi lababili nobe labangetulu lapho behluleka kuvumelana ngentfo yinye, lokugcine kuholela ekushayisaneni ngetinkhulumo. Ludvweshu luhlukaniseke kabili. Kuneludvweshu lwangaphandle neludvweshu lwangekhatsi.*

*Ludvweshu lwangekhatsi lutsintsa imicabango leminyenti levelako kumlingisi agcine ahlulekile kutsatsa sincumo lesifanele. Ludvweshu lwangaphandle luye lukhonjiswe tento neminyakato. Lubonakala ngekutsi kuvele sigameko lesingaba kubaleka, kushaya, kucosha, kugidza nalokunye. Ludvweshu simo lesingavimbeleki lesifika emphilweni sente umcondvo ungatinti, wakhe ubhidlite, ubhidlite wakhe, utsatse ubeke.*

Inchazelo yaMsimang naNkutha, Mhlanga iyahambisana ngobe bonkhe baphawula ngetinhlobo letimbili teludvweshu. Lokuludvweshu lwangaphandle neludvweshu lwangekhatsi. Baveta kutsi tehluke ngani letinhlobo letimbili teludvweshu. Baveta kutsi ludvweshu lwangekhatsi lwenteka ngekhatshi engcondvweni yemlingisi, lapho kusuke kukhona tintfo letimenta acabange kepha angaphumi nesisombululo. Ngalesinye sikhatsi umlingisi aze atfolakale aphisela akhuluma yedwa loko lasuke akucabanga. Ludvweshu lwangaphandle luyabonakala lapho badlali bahishana, bancagana ngemavi. Baveta kutsi lucala ngekuocisana bese kulandzela kulwa ngemuva kwaloko ngobe kungekho kuvumelana emkhatsini webadlali nobe balingisi.

### **3.8.1. Ludvweshu lwangaphandle**

Ludvweshu lwangaphandle lubalulekile emdlalweni ngobe lutfufukisa umdlalo, lwenta inkinga ichubekele embili. Lubonakala ngekutsi badlali bahishane ngemavi nobe bavakale babambana ngetandla. Ngasikhatsi labo labangakhoni kulwa batfolakala babaleka. Umdlali angatfolakala ahlaselwa nobe ashaywa kabuhlungu ngobe abangiswa intfo letsite leyo langafuni nayo kutsi itfolwe ngulabanye ngobe iyakhe.

Kulomdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Ngifela Wena*, ludvweshu langaphandle silutfo la luvela emkhatsini webadlali lababili LaMasina naBindzisile. LaMasina wetfwesa Bindzisile

licala ngekunyamalala kwaMasesi. Loku sikutfola ngesikhatsi atsi uyobavusa kute kulungiswe phela ngobe kulusuku lwekupheleketela Masesi kuMagadla ebukhosini ayokwendza. Sibatfolo bakhulumisana ngalendlela:

*LaMasina: Utawukhomba umuti lonetjwala lamuhla. Utambona uyihlo.*

*Mashesha: Sengewani lomsindvo nkhosikati? Yini Bindzisile?*

*LaMasina: Khuluma wena! Uphi Masesi?*

*Bindzisile: Ngiyakutjela make kutsi angimati.*

*Mashesha: Ewu! Lwephuka lucwephe! Ungacabangi kutsi ngiyabhenywa mine! Angisiyo insangu, futsi ungangenti unyoke. Khuluma!*

*Mashesha: Wena Bindzisile ngimi nawe lamuhla. Ngitawubona ematolo kuhlulwa lilanga.*

*LaMasina: Kantsi kube uyati kutsi sitsite ya. Nali liswati babe. Mbhule.*

*Bebasolo bahhinhhitela bonkhe lobusuku. Benikhulumani wena?*

*(Malindzisa 1999: 93&94)*

Ngendlela labadlali labangenhla baphendvulana ngakhona ekhulumiswaneni yabo, kuyakhomba kutsi kunekushayisana kwemicondvo nekungaboni ngaso linye ngesento saMasesi. Bindzisile yena utfweswa licala ladzadzewabo ngobe balala kanye futsi bahlala bakanye. Sitfolo Bindzisile akhahlwa batali bakhe boMashesha naLaMasina bazama kumetfusa kute akhiphe liciniso ngekunyamalala kwadzadzewabo Masesi. Nobe kunjalo Bindzisile akamange alibhobote litfumba.

### **3.8.2. Ludvweshu lwangekhatsi**

Ludvweshu lwangekhatsi lwenteka emicabangweni, etifisweni nasengcondvweni yemdlali lotsite. Umdlali utfolakala anentfo lemhlupha ngekhatsi kepha angayiphimiseli. Leyontfo idzimate imente angaphatseki kahle emoyeni ngobe usuke alwa imphi letsite ngekhatsi kuye kepha angaphumi nesicatululo. Ngasikhatsi

ludvweshu lwangekhatsi luvela ngetento temdlali, kugucuka kwemphilo yakhe nobe kutiphatsa kwakhe uma analabanye.

Ludvweshu lwangekhatsi lwenteka kumdlali ngamunye. Lwenta umdlali angahlaliseki engcondvweni ngobe kunentfo lemhluphako nobe indlamine. Lomenta abe nemicabango leminyenti umdlali legcina imholela ekutseni ehluleke kuphuma nesisombululo nobe kutsatsa sincumo lesifanele. Kungako singahle sitsi ludvweshu lwangekhatsi lugcina sekuludvweshu lwangaphandle ngoba ugcina ayiveta ngetento lentfo layicabangako nobe lazindla ngayo umdlali.

Kulomdlalo lotsi, *Ngifela Wena* ludvweshu lwangekhatsi silutfole kubalingisi labehlukahlukene. Sibatfole kunetintfo letibadlako nobe letibahlupha emoyeni. Labanye bate babonakale ngetento tabo kutsi kukhona lokungahambi kahle ngabo kepha abakusho.

Loku kufakazelwa yinkhulumo emkhatsini walomgwaco naMagadla lapho lomgwaco asolela kutsi indvozana yakhe Magadla inenkinga kepha langayati naye.

*Lomgwaco: Kepha uhlushwa yini? Ngiyabona kutsi kukhona lokukukhatsatako. Unelicala yini Dlamini?*

*Magadla: Ngihlushwa ngulenywe intfombi lengiyibone itolo make. Ayisuki lapha engcondvweni yami. (Malindzisa 1990: 31)*

Lenkhulumo lengenhla ifakazela kona kutsi ngasikhatsi ludvweshu lwangekhatsi lugcina seluludvweshu lwangaphandle ngobe tento taMagadla tiholele ekutseni unina abone kutsi unenkinga ngaphandle kwekumchazela ngayo.

Siphindze silutfole futsi ludvweshu lwangekhatsi kuMasesi lapho acala kuyisola lendzaba yekutfunywa batali bakhe ebukhosini. Masesi ulwa nemicabango yakhe kepha akaphumi nesisombululo.

Loku kufakazelwa ngulenkulumo lelandzelako:

*Masesi: (Uyacabanga) Ingabe bangibitelani lapha ebukhosini. Name sengiyayisola lendzaba. Kukhona lokushaya emanti lapha. Imphela tinkhukhu tiyawusola lommbila. Bangacala nje*

*bakhulume tiga tabo, ngiyabuya, ngibashiya khona lapho. Bangamane batsi anghloniphi. Kungaba kuhle bangibitele intfo lenemgcondvo, hhayi kwendza. Ingabe ukuphi mageza wami, akekho lonjengaye kulomhlaba. Kumele ngimbhalele incwadzi namuhla, ngimtjele nangaletilokotfo letibuya kuBindzisile. Naku sengifika ebukhosini. Nalendlela angizange ngiyive ngalokubalisa kwenhlitiyo. Angingene.*

*(Malindzisa 1990: 50)*

Lenkhulumo lengenhla isikhomba kutsi Masesi abengenako kuthula emoyeni wakhe ngalenzaba yasebukhosini. Lutsandvo labenalo ngaMageza nalo lomenta angakhoni kuhlaliseka emoyeni uma sebafuno kumnika lenye indvodza langayitsandzi.

Siyalutfofola futsi ludvweshu lwangekhatsi ngesikhatsi Bindzisile azama lisu lekukhulula dzadzewabo Masesi lapho bekagadwe khona. Loko bekafuna kukwentela kutsi abe nesikhatsi naMageza lobesatselekile ngemuva kwekutfola incwadzi lebuya kuMasesi amtekela ngekwendziswa kwakhe kuMagadla lokukungiselelwako. Simtfofola atibuta atiphendvula Bindzisile.

Kufakazelwa ngulenkulumo lelandzelako:

Bindzisile: *(Uyacabanga) Make uhlakaniphe kabi. Uyabona kutsi kukhona lokukhona. Kepha ngitakumbona njani Masesi ngobe kunebantfu kulelikamelo lakulo? Kumane kuhleti nje lokwetalukati ekamelweni letfu sengatsi kukhuluma imitseshwana yakanhlaka lapha. Kepha kumele nakanjani ngimtjele kutsi ufikile Mageza. Nabo labomake sebahamba. Inhlanhla! Ncono ngiyewutjela Mageza kucala kutsi angamangali ngalokwephuta. Konkhe kutawulunga ngekuhamba kwesikhatsi. Sewumangele umntfwanebantfu lapha akhona. Maye ulambile bo!*

*(Malindzisa 1990: 79)*

Siyalutfofola futsi ludvweshu lwangekhatsi lwenteka emicabangweni yaMasesi lapho azindla ngekutsi ingabe unina angeke amuve yini Bindzisile uma aya kuMageza.

Masesi ulwa nemicabango yakhe yekufuna kubaleka naMageza akushaye indiva kutsi sewulotjoliwe. Imicabango yakhe iyaveta kutsi vele utimisele kuhamba naMageza kunekutsi ayokwendza ebukhosini.

Lenkhulumo lelandzelako ifakazela loku lokungenhla:

*Masesi: (Uyacabanga) Ewu! Mane angeva make kutsi Bindzisile uhambile. Maye Mageza wami lapho ukhona! Ngihamba naye nyalo loku. Anginandzaba nalokwetinkhomo lokukhona. Nangingafa endleleni njengobe lelive lakitsi linetilwane tasendle nje, ngitakube ngifela wena Mageza wami. Mane nje ngilitfole litfuba lekukhuluma nawe, ngitenelise. (Malindzisa 1999: 82)*

Kulomdlalo lotsi, *Ngifela Wena* siyalutfole futsi ludvweshu lwangekhatsi enkhulumeni yaBindzisile. Simtfole akhatsatwa yindlela unina enta ngayo ngalobo busuku. Bindzisile umangaliswa kutsi kungani unina LaMasina angalali kantsi njengasemihleni. Umangaliswa bunhhihinhhi lobuvakala emkhatsini wenina LaMasina neyise Mashasha. Loko kumenta angahlaliseki engcondvweni ngobe uze afikelwe imicabango yekutsi kungenteka bamvile Masesi nakaphuma aya kuMageza.

Loku kufakazelwa ngulomcabango lolandzelako:

*Bindzisile: Ingabe wentiwa yini make kutsi lamuhla angafuni kulala! Emalangeni uyasheshisa kulala. Asenive nyalo futsi sewuhhinhhitela nababe. Encenye nje bevile nakaphuma Masesi. Angimetsembi kahle make. Angangimemeta noma nini. Ncono ngilale kulombhede waMasesi, letakami tingubo ngitishiye tikhamisile, tivulekile khona atewucabanga kutsi ngisaye ngaphandle. Angilale nyalo kulombhede waMasesi ngitigubetele.*

*(Malindzisa 1999: 84 & 85)*

Siyalutfole futsi ludvweshu lwangekhatsi lapho Masesi atisola ngekubuya kwakhe emuva ekhaya ngobe bekacabanga kutsi kubaleka kwakhe naMageza kutakuba yimphumelelo lenkhulu. Kutawubuye kumkhulule ekwendzeni enkhosini ahambe

nesitsandvwa sakhe Mageza. Konkhe kuye kutfolakala sekulite lelite ngobe naku sewuncandziwe endleleni leya enkhululekweni yakhe.

Lenkhulumo lengentasi ifakazela loku lokungenhla:

*Masesi: (Ukhuluma ngenhlitiyo) Ewu! Lokwabonwa ngimi! Besengitsi sengiphumelele. Naku sengibuyile futsi lapha ekhaya. Ungabe ukuphi Bindzisile! Abafuni nekutsi ete lapha ngikhona. Ingabe bamente njani emvakwami? Maye Mageza wami lapho akhona! Ingabe unjani lapho simshiye khona! Ingabe ngiyawuphindze ngimbone asaphila yini! Nangingatfola litfuba nje, ngingabaleka ngiyomhlola. Mhlawumbe ngimkhandze asachwalile nje Mageza wami. Akunandzaba. Utawusolo angewami. Mane aphile.*

*(Malindzisa 1999:106)*

Tonkhe letinkhulumo letingenhla tisivetela kutsi labadlali balwa nemicabango letsite ngekwehlukana etingcondvweni tabo. Loko kubenta bakhatsateke kepha kube lukhuni kuphuma nesisombululo setinkinga lebadzingidzana nato etingcondvweni nasemicabangweni yabo.

### **3.2 Sicakacaka**

Ludvweshu lwenta umdlalo ukhule uye phambili. Loko kuholela umdlalo esicakacakeni lokungukutsi umdlalo usuke sewukhulile sewulengela esicongweni sawo nobe kuluvutfondzaba. Sicakacaka sakhiwa tigateko letinyenti letikhulako lapho sekushuba inkinga yemdlali logcamile. Ngaleso sikhatsi imbangi nayo isuke seyivutsa izama ngako konkhe lokusemandleni kutsi yehlule lelichawe leyibukene nalo kulomdlalo. Esicakacakeni sitfola kutsi kusuka sekucangene tintfo letinyenti, kuba nemibono leminyenti lebekwa badlali. Kuyenteka futsi sitfole kutsi badlali abavumelani.

*Thwala (2016: 3) uchaza sicakacaka ngalendlela:*

*Sicakacaka kushayisana kwetintfo lokuye kutsintse balingisi. Lapho tintfo setihlangene tidzinga umcatululi. Sicakacaka sitsintsa umdlalo*

*wonkhe nesigameko lesikhulu. Lapha kuvela emazinga emandla etinhlangothi letimbili. Tetsameli tiye ticala tibone kutsi ngabe nguluphi luhlangotsi loluyokudla umhlanganiso.*

Umbhali wemdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Ngifela Wena* usivetela sicakacaka lapho batali baMasesi, LaMasina, Mashasha bangafuni kwetsemba loko Bindzisile labatjela kona. Sitfola Bindzisile achazela batali bakhe kutsi akanalo lwati ngekunyamalala kwaMasesi. Simtfolo abekwa licala Bindzisile atsenjiswa nekujezisela sento sadzadzewabo Masesi. Lokusento sekubaleka naMageza ngobe angafuni kwenzeka enkhosini Magadla.

Sibuye sisitfole futsi sicakacaka lapho Masesi abaleka esigodlweni. Sitfola Lomgwaco naMagadla bakhulelwa tinhloko ngekubaleka kwaMasesi njengoba bekusolakala kutsi sewumatima nje. Bese banelitsemba lekutsi angeke aphindze abaleke. Sitfola Magadla aveta buhlungu lanabo ngekunyamalala kwaMasesi. Unina Lomgwaco uzama kumdvudvuta noma inhlithiyo yaMagadla isho kutsi kwangatsi angeke bahlale sikhatsi lesidze naMasesi. Loko kucinisekiswa ngulenkulumiswano lelandzelako kulombhalo:

*Magadla: Sengatsi uyabona make. Inhlithiyo yami ibuhlungu kabi ngaloko lokwentekile. Umfati amane aphume nje kungatiwa lapho alibangise ngakhona? Nanyalo kuyahlola. Angeke sihlale sikhatsi lesidze naMasesi. Akangitsandzi.*

*Lomgwaco: Phela mine ngihlala naye lomalukatana. Ukutsandza kabi. Kube nje bekangakutsandzi, bebungeke buphele buntfombi bakhe. Konkhe loku lokwentekako, kucinisa lutsandvo lwenu.*

(Malindzisa 1990:174)

Siyasitfola futsi sicakacaka kulomdlalo lapho boSiphitsi, Matsatsela naMashasha sebatfungatse luhala lwaMasesi naMageza bate babatfola. Sibatfola bashayisana ngemcondvo ngobe Mashasha yena abeva ngatsi bangavela bacedze ngaMageza ngobe umhlazisile ngekweba Masesi. Masesi yena uveta luvelo lanalo ngaMageza. Sitfola naSiphitsi amcelela shwele Mageza emajaheni lebebahamba nawo kutsi

angasamhlabi ngoba sewopha kakhulu. Matsatsela yena uphikisana nembono waSiphitsi ngobe yena utsi kumele ophe kuphume lengati lemhlanyisako Mageza. Loku kufakazelwa ngulenkhumiswano lelandzelako:

*Masesi: Mcoeleni nkhosi yami. Ncono mane kugibele yena kulembongolo, mine ngihambe ngetinyawo.*

*Mashesha: Uyasihlolela. Kugibele embongolweni tsine sishaye ngelunyawo?*

*Siphitsi: Ningasamhlabi majaha. Sewopha kakhulu.*

*Mageza: Sengiphelelwa ngemandla nkhosi yami.*

*Siphitsi: Beningaboni kutsi sewophe kangaka. Sitakwenta njani Angasifela lapha esigangeni?*

*Masesi: Buka nkhosi yami babe. Sewuyadzayitela. Maye Mageza Wami bo!*

*Matsatsela: Usengakophi. Usadlalile. Lengati lemhlanyisako isengakaphumi.*

(Malindzisa 1990:196)

### 3.9. Ingcikitsi

Umdlalo uba nengcikitsi noma indzikimba yinye lenkhulu legcama kusukela ekucaleni uze uyewufinyelela ekugcineni. Ingcikitsi yemdlalo iyaye ibonakale kuleyo naleyo nkhundla nasetigabeni letehlukene temdlalo wemoya. Sicephu nesicephu lesetfulwa ngalelo langa sishiya lolalele noma lofundza umbhalo wemdlalo wemoya nengcikitsi letsite. Kubalulekile kutsi lofundzako awufundze wonkhe umdlalo kute akwati kutsi atitfolele ingcikitsi ngekwakhe.

Ingcikitsi yemdlalo lotsi, *Ngifela Wena* lutsandvo. Lolutsandvo loholela tukwetingcikitsi letincane letifana nekubeketela, kwetsembeka, kutibophelela nekwesekelana. Loku sikutfolela ngendlela boMageza naMasesi bebenta ngayo tintfo.

Kutsandzana khona sekulukhuni; kubambana bavumelane ngentfo letabafaka engotini ngobe bakhumbula sifungo lebasentile sekufa balahlane.

Morner naRausch (1991: 223) bona babeka batsi ngengcikitsi:

*It is the central or dominating idea, the "message" implicit in a work. The theme of a work is seldom stated directly. It is an abstract concept indirectly expressed through recurrent images, actions, character and symbols, and must be inferred by the reader or spectator.*

Inchazelo yaMorner naRausch yona isivetela kutsi ingcikitsi ingumnyombo nobe umcondvo lodla lubhedvu nobe lokungiuwo mbamba. Usivetela kutsi lowo mcondvo lofundza umbhalo kumele atitfolele wona ngobe awuvelwa ebaleni.

Indzaba iba nengcikitsi nobe indzikimba yinye lenkhulu legcama kusukela ekucaleni uze uyewufika ekugcineni. Kubalulekile kutsi indzaba ifundvwe kudzimate kufinyelelwe esiphetfweni sayo kute sitotfola kutsi ingcikitsi yayo ngabe nguyiphi. Tinyenti tingcikitsi letingaholela babhali ekubhaleni tindzaba letifanele, leto tingcikitsi tifaka ekhatsi nati letilandzelako: lutsandvo, inkholo, bugebengu, emasiko, tembusave nalokunye (Mhlanga 2006).

Cuddon (1991: 969) yena usibekela ngengcikitsi atsi:

*Properly speaking the theme of work is not its subject but rather its central idea which may be stated directly or indirectly.*

Inchazelo yaCuddon lengenhla isitjela kabanti ngengcikitsi kutsi ayisiso sihloko sembhalo kepha inguloko mbambambamba lokumayelana nobe lokuphatselene nalombhalo. Ubuye atsi ngumcondvo lobalulekile lowetfulwa ngco nobe ngendlela lefihlakele.

Inchazelo yaboMorner naRausch neya Cuddon iyahambisana ngobe bonkhe bachaza ingcikitsi njengesisusa lesente umbhali wabhala umbhalo wemdlalo. Baveta kutsi inguloko lokuphatselene nemdlalo wonkhe.

### 3.10. Luvutfondzaba / Sicongo

Luvutfondzaba sigaba semdlalo lesiheha loyo lofundzako kutsi afundze umdlalo adzimate afinyelele esiphethweni semdlalo. Kulesigaba ngulapho kuvela khona inkinga lenkhulu lephatselene nemdlalo wemoya. Kusukela ekucaleni kwemdlalo kunetinkinga letitsite lebe solo mane tivala etinkhundleni temdlalo letehlukene. letinkingana tisiholela enkingeni lenkhulu letfolakala emdlalweni sewuphelele wonkhe. Kulesigaba indzaba isuke seyishisa, lofundzako kungasavumi kutsi abeke libhuku phasi ngoba afuna kwati kutsi yini letawulandzela nobe kutawuphetsa ngani. Njengoba indzaba isuke seyivutsiwe nje, kulindzeleke kutsi kuvele sisombululo senkinga lephetse balingisi balomdlalo kusukela ekucaleni kwawo. Lapha umbhalo usuke sewutfufuke kakhulu sekukudze emuva.

Shipley (1990: 51) uchaza luvutfondzaba ngalendlela lelandzelako:

*Climax: the act or moment of action that determines the reversal, the decisive moment in the dramatic conflict.*

Kulenchazelo lengenhla Shipley usichazela kutsi luvutfondzaba sikhatsi semnyakato losivetela sisombululo sekungcubutana nobe ludvweshu lolusuke lukhona emdlalweni.

*Baldick (1990: 38) uchaza luvutfondzaba atsi:*

*Any moment of great intensity in a literary work, especially in drama also in rhetoric, a figure of speech in which a sequence of terms linked by chain-like repetition are three or more clauses in ascending order of importance.*

Lenchazelo yaBaldick lengenhla isivetela kutsi luvutfondzaba sikhatsi lesibalulekile lesiveta emandla alokutsite emsebentini wemibhalo, ikakhulukati emdlalweni, lokuyinkhulumo lejulile lenekuhleleka kwetikhatsi letiphindzaphindzako letichumene njengeliketane letingaba tigaba letintsatfu nobe letingetulu kwaloko tiye tenyuke ngekubaluleka kwato.

Kulomdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Ngifela Wena* luvutfondzaba silutfola lapho Mageza naMasesi batfolwa ngesikhatsi basuka kamfundisi Nhlengetfwa bayogibela ibhasi balibangise endzaweni lapho batawutfola khona kukhululeka ngelutsandvo lwabo. Sitfola ibhasi yephuta kwefika kulesiteshi bebalindze kuso. Loko-ke kwaholela ekutseni boMashesha, Siphitsi naMatsatsela baphumelele ekutfoleni luhala lwabo.

Sitfola mfundisi Nhlengetfwa ehluleka kufihla kutsi boMageza naMasesi bafikile lapha kakhe. Uphindze abalayeke kutsi bakuphi kaloku bekati kahle kamhlophe kutsi bayabaleka ngobe bukhosi bufuna kutsatsela Mageza singani sakhe Masesi. Umfundisi akamange acabange ngaleso sikhatsi kutsi loko kungahle kufake Mageza enkingeni kepha wetsembela emavini ekushweleta kutsi kungalinyatwa muntfu.

Ngemuva kwekutsi boMashesha, Siphitsi naMatsatsela sebati kutsi bakuphi boMageza naMasesi, lofundzako uba nelilukuluku afune kwati kutsi ngabe batabatfola. bangabatfola batabentani. Mageza yena ngabe uphephile? Masesi yena utakuba yini ngemuva kwalo lonkhe lehlilazo lelingaka lekubaleka enkhosini njengoba angahle abuyiselwe emuva nakatfolakala. Inkhosi Magadla naLomgwaco bona batayemukela njani lendzaba uma kubuywa naMasesi aphilu. Ingabe basatawuchubeka bamtsandze bafune achubeke nekuba ngumake wesive nobe kunje.

Sitfola Mageza aphantfwa kabi ahlukunyetwa, angavelwa nakancane ngisho satikhalela. Loko kwenta lofundzako aphaphuleke kungavumi kubeka incwadzi phasi afune kwati kutsi ngabe Mageza utawufika asaphila enkhosini Magadla nobe utawufela endleleni. Nekutsi ngabe utawudzela konkhe lokuphatselene nelutsandvo lwabo naMasesi aphephise sikhumba nemphefumulo wakhe kulokufa lasalengela kuko. Ingani phela besayiswa esigodlweni kuyewutfola sijejiso nobe sigwebo sakhe. Loko kwenta lofundzako afune kutfola kutsi kutawentekani mbambambamba ngaMageza naMasesi.

Loku kufakazelwa ngulenkhumo lelandzelako:

*Nhlengetfwa: Niyati nani bekunene kutsi ngafunga kuNkulunkulu kutsi angeke ngawakhuluma emanga nemacebo ngisaphila.*

*Ngitakulibeka lime ngesihloko lelitsi ngibabonile labantfu bobabili. Naye lomfana lenitsi namshiya apatalele phasi, welashwa ngimi khona la. Watsi ubuya le kaMgolombeni ngaseBhaptini.*

*Siphitsi: Ngiyayati lendzawo yakaMgolombeni. Ngike ngaya lapho nenkhosi. Ngubani ibito lalomfana mfundisi.*

*Nhlengetfwa: NguMageza Hleta. Wangichazela konkhe ngalentfombi yakhe leniyifunako ngobe wahlahlala lapha kami waze wacina. Utsi bekafundza nayo lentfombi ekholishi eGugudlela, betsembisana lapho-ke umshado. Kungikhanyele-ke nami nangikhuluma nabo kutsi kukhona kuphocelwa lokutsite lokwentiwe kulentfombatana. Ayikendzi ngentsandvo yayo.*

(Malindzisa 1990: 188)

Siyalutfola futsi lapho Masesi umtimba wakhe umbikela lokutsite agcina aphimisela kuMageza kutsi yini layivako lengakavami emtimbeni wakhe. Loko phela bekuyinkhomba yekutsi kukhona lokubakhokhobelako. Loko kwenta lofundza umdlalo nobe lolalele afune kwati kutsi yini lengahle ibehlele njengobe bafunwa kangaka nje. Lenkhulumo lelandzelako ifakazela loku lokungenhla:

*Masesi: Impela luyangishaya luvalo Mageza. Batakusibulala labantfu bangasikhandza. Nabaya sebhaphuma beta ngalapha.*

(Malindzisa 1990: 189)

Loku lokungenhla kusivetela kutsi luvutfondzaba kulomdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Ngifela Wena* silubona njani nobe ngutiphi tinkhomba talo ngekucaphuna emdlalweni wemoya.

### **3.11. Tigameko**

Umdlalo uba mdlalo lophelele nalolandzelekako ngetigameko. Tigameko letehlukahlukene tibaluleke kakhulu emdlalweni. Tigameko titfutukisa umdlalo uye

embili uze uyofika kuluvutfondzabe wedlulele kulupholavutfondzaba bese uyehla uya esiphethweni kube kuphela kwawo njalo. Tonkhe tigameko letenteka emdlalweni wemoya kumele tibumbane, tihambisane nesikhatsi nendzawo letenteka kuyo.

### **(a) Sigameko sekucala**

Sigameko sekucala sisitfolo lapho Mageza naMasesi sekufanele bahlukane ngobe sekuvalwa eGugudlela. Sibatfolo bashiswa lutsandvo lebanalo lomunye kulomunye. Sitfolo banebhulungu betinhlitiyo ngobe bangati kutsi batawukwati yini kuphila bangekho dvute njengobe sebatayeke kuba kanye esikolweni. Simo besibaphocelela kutsi vele bahlukane. Benta sitsembiso sekutsi angeke bahlukane, lapho kuyawufa lomunye khona nalona lomunye uyawufela khona. Benta sibopho nobe sivumelwano sekutsi batawushada uma sebabuya kuyewufundzela. Sibatfolo bacoca ngalendlela:

*Mageza: Masesi lalela ngikutjele sitsandvwa. Mine ngingewakho. Wehlukile kuletinye tintfombi. Kusukela sacala kutsandzana awuzange sewucele lutfo kimi, kantsi nami angizange sengikuphe lutfo. Nakitsi sitimphuya. Angitsengi lutfo lolumnandzi lapha esikolweni. Yebo ngiwutfolile umfundzate, kepha anginalutfo. Ngiyakwetsembisa sitsandvwa kutsi ngitawushada nawe, ngakhe nawe umuti. Lapho utawufela khona, ngitawufela khona nami. Ngiyasibonga lesikolo saseGugudlela ngekungihlanganisa nawe. Ungiko konkhe kwami Masesi. Lokukhulu lengikuzuze kulesikolo nguwe bese kulandzela imfundvo.*

(Malindzisa 1990: 6)

### **(b) Sigameko sesibili**

Sigameko sesibili sisitfolo lapho Masesi efika kubo abonwa nguLomgwaco lowatfolakala atsatseka ngebuhle baMasesi. Watsatseka wate waba nemona wafisa kutsi atekwe lijaha lakakhe lelalisondzele kubekwa kutsi libe yinkhosi kaMahlubuka. Simtfolo akhuluma naLaMasina lokungumake waMasesi aveta kutsi lentfombatana uyitsandzela lijaha lakhe Magadla. Simtfolo akhuluma ngalendlela:

*Lomgwaco: Intfombatana kumele ingafundzi kakhulu. Batsi phela tigila*

*imikhuba leti letifundzile lena emadolobheni. Nani. Ngiyala  
Masina. Loyi akabuyeli esikolweni. Uyakungikhela emanti.  
Utawutekwa ngumntfwanami loyi. WaMagadla loyi.*

(Malindzisa 1990: 20)

**(c) Sigameko sesitsatfu**

Sigameko sesitsatfu sisitfolo lapho boBindzisile naMasesi bayekukha emanti emfuleni batitsela kuMagadla, Mashumi naMatsatsela lebebatihambela bashaywa ngumoya njengobe abesatobekwa abe yinkhosi Magadla. Sitfolo Magadla atsafwa buhle baMasesi aze ahluleka nekutibamba aphemisele kutsi maye kuyatalwa kaMahlubuka. Simtfolo afuna kwati ngemvelaphi yalamantfombatana, waze wanikwa litfuba lekuwabuka atidzelise. Nobe kunjalo akamange abe nekuthula emoyeni ngebuhle baMasesi asho nekusho kutsi ubona letigojana titsi faca etihlatsini talentfombatana. Waze wayibhobota nakunina Lomgwaco ngemuva kwekutsi ambone kutsi kukhona lokumdlako Magadla. Simtfolo akhuluma atsi:

*Magadla: Umfanekiso walentfombi lenkhudlwana uyala kunyamalala lapha*

*engcondvweni yami. Ngikhuluma nje ngibona letigodzi letitsite faca,  
lapha etihlatsini. Ewu, kuyatalwa kaMahlubuka!*

(Malindzisa 1990: 24)

**(d) Sigameko sesine**

Sigameko sesine sisitfolo lapho kwentiwa licebo lekutsi Masesi atfunyelwe esigodlweni kute lomgwaco atekwati kumtjela ngesincumo lesitsetfwe. Sincumo sekutsi Masesi ashade naMagadla kute abe ngumake wesive. Sitfolo Masesi angayinambitsi kahle lendzaba. Ufolakala abuyela ekhaya kubo angasajabulanga, alimele emoyeni wakhe ngobe afuna kwentswa intfo langayitsandzi. Phela Masesi abetimisele kubuyela esikolweni eMgwenya ayewufundzela buthishela. Liphupho lakhe libonakala lifuna kushabalala ngendzaba yekufuna kwendziswa ebukhosini. Sitfolo Lomgwaco akhuluma naye ngalendlela:

*Lomgwaco: Imphilo icale phasi kulenzawo phela mntfwanami, lokusho kutsi nesive*

*sisha. Make wesive ngulona lositsandzako mntfwanami njengawe nje. Ngive nasemagameni akho Masesi kutsi uyasitsandza sive sakini, ngabona nekutsi bacinisile labantfu labatsi abamboni lomunye longaba ngumake wesive ngaphandle kwakho. Lonkhe lelive lalapha kaMahlubuka selibuke wena mntfwanami. Babuke wena bonkhe labantfu kutsi ubatalele inkhosi. Angisakuva kahle nawutsi wena usabuyela esikolweni.*

(Malindzisa 1990: 52)

Masesi simtfolo naye azama kutiphendvulela kute akhombise kutsi yini layifunako nalayitsandzako emphilweni yakhe. Nanobe kunjalo utfolakala acindzetelwa ngobe angumntfwana angenawo emandla ekutimela. Simtfolo akhuluma lamavi:

*Masesi: Mine iyangehlula lentfo loyishoko make. Angati nekutsi ngingaphendvula ngitsini, ngobe futsi ngitalwa ngumuntfu phaca, kantsi futsi naye babe usazama nekungifunela tindlela tekungiyisa esikolweni. Ewu, make, bengicela nje kutsi nami ngiphfumule ngobe kuyangihlupha loku lokushoko.*

(Malindzisa 1990: 53)

#### **(e) Sigameko sesihlanu**

Sisitfolo lapho Masesi akha licebo lekwatisa Mageza ngaloku lokufuna kumvelela. Simtfolo asibhalela incwadzi sitsandvwa sakhe asatisa kutsi batali bakhe bafuna kumenzisa ebukhosini. Simtfolo akhuluma lamavi lalandzelako Masesi:

*Masesi: Ncono ngobe sengiyiposile incwadzi yaMageza. Ngimchazele*

*ngalenzaba. Ngineliciniso lekutsi utakuta angayitfolo, ngobe vele kutakutsi akafe nje. Maye Mageza wami lapho akhona.*

(Malindzisa 1990: 63)

#### **(f) Sigameko sesitfupha**

Sigameko sesitfupha sisitfolo lapho Mageza efika esigodzini sakaMahlubuka ngemuva kwekutfolo tindzaba tekutsi Masesi uyendziswa. Sitfolo Bindzisile kunguye umchumanisi wasibali wakhe Mageza nadzadzewabo Masesi. Bobindzisile naMasesi

batfolakala bakha lisu lekutsi Masesi akhone kubaleka naMageza. Bindzisile simtfolo adlala indzima lenkhulu kutsi kuphumelele sifiso sadzadzewabo sekufuna kushada nemuntfu lamtsandzako. Sibatfolo baphumelela akhona kubaleka naMageza. Lenkhulumo ifakazelwa ngulamavi aMageza lalandzelako:

*Mageza: Hawu! Lencwadzi! Sengatsi sandla saMasesi nje lesi! Ngiso. Ase utsi ngiyivule. Impela Masesi wami uyangikhumbula. Ingabe wayitfolo yini lemali lengamtfumelela yona! Ingabe utsini Masesi wami! Ase ngiyifundze. Hhayi angiyi ekhaya. Ngingene ekamelweni lami. Ngicetfuke embhedeni ngiyifundze. Hhayi kutangibambelela loko, angiyifundze khona nyalo.*

*Hhayi! Akusilo liciniso. Ngeke. Ngeke kwenteke loko. Kantsi lencwadzi iphetse tindzaba letimbi kangaka! Angeke bamendzise Masesi ngisaphila. Ngiyahamba kusasa ngiya khona kubo. Ncono ngimlandze. Mhlawumbe sewungigwilikele nje. Nje usho kutsi akasangifuni Masesi wami. Ngiya khona kaMahlubuka. Kungamane kwenteke lokwentekako, ngiya khona. Angatsi akasangifuni Masesi. Ngiyatibulala khona lena kubo, babone kutsi ngifela yena. Angatsi usangitsandza, ngibaleka naye nakanjani.*

(Malindzisa 1990: 71-72)

Bindzisile simtfolo ahlanguana nasibali wakhe Mageza ngesikhatsi ayekukha emanti emfuleni. Nanobe abengamati futsi angakamlindzi, wakwati kumnika indlebe. Loko kwenta watfolo kutsi nguMageza lobesolo mane amcocela ngaye dzadzewabo Masesi. Kantsi futsi nesitfombe sakhe abesasibonile. Ufolakala amvela sibali wakhe azama lisu lekutsi akwati kubona Masesi nobe kungasilula njengobe salotjolwe ebukhosini, kulungiselelwa kutsi achutjwe. Simtfolo asho lamavi:

*Bindzisile: Mhlawumbe ungambona nawungahlala kuze kube mnyama. Ngingazama lisu. Ncono uyewulindza kulesa sihlahla. Ngitawuzama kuta naye khona lapho. Sengiyahamba-ke sibali. Phela akufuneki ngephute ngobe bangadzimate basole. Nanyalo*

*sebamangele nje kutsi sekwente njani. Sewufile nayindlala sibali wami!*

(Malindzisa 1990: 77)

Simtfolo abuyela ekhaya ayokwatisa Masesi kutsi Mageza sewufikile. Udvudvuta dzadzewabo kutsi angasakhali. Uzama nelisu lekusondzeta sibali wakhe dvute nakubo ngobe bekalindze bucadlwana. Umentela nekudla kwekubambisa njengoba besafile yindlala Mageza. Loku kufakazelwa ngulamavi lalandzelako:

*Bindzisile: Ungahlupheki ngaloko sesi. Ngisafuna kuphuma nje nyalo ngiyomlandza, ete lapha edvute nasekhaya. Nitsi nanikhuluma, nibe sedvute nasekhaya, ukhone kusabela nabakubita. Sengimjubele tinctu letintsatfu tesinkhwa ngamgcobisela najamu. Ngisayakumnika tona nje nyalo.*

(Malindzisa 1990: 81)

#### **(g) Sigameko sesikhombisa**

Sisitfolo lapho Mageza naMasesi babaleka kepha licebo labo langaphumeleli kahle ngoba Masesi wahlatjwa linyeva basahamba lobo busuku. Loko kwenta bangasheshi kufika lapho bebalibangise khona. Base-ke batfolwa ngulelibutfo lebelibasele ngemuva libatingela kute Masesi ayiswe emendvweni enkhosini Magadla. Kulesigameko kulapho Mageza washaywa washiywa atse ja bacabanga kutsi ufile, batsatsa Masesi babuyela naye kubo. Lusuku lekufa belingekafiki, wasindza Mageza wahlengwa ngumfundisi Nhlengetfwa. Lamavi lalandzelako afakazela lenkhulumo lengenhla:

*Mageza: Ase ubindze Masesi! Sengatsi kuvakala tinja. Uyativa? Luyabhoka luvalo Masesi.*

(Malindzisa 1990:97)

*Matsatsela: Hhayi. Kuyekele kutifele. Buka ingati seyiphuma ngemlomo nangetindlebe netimphumulo.*

(Malindzisa 1990: 102)

*Nhlengetfwa: Asale sesikhohlwa ngalomhlangano lesiya kuwo, sitfwale  
lomuntfu wenkhosi sibuyele naye ekhaya. Mfana! Mfana! Vuka!*

(Malindzisa 1990: 109)

#### **(h) Sigameko sesiphohlongo**

Sigameko sesiphohlongo kulapho kuhlanganiswa indzaba yekutekwa kwaMasesi. Lokuhambisana nekukhushulwa kweyise Mashsha kutsi abe yindvuna yesigodzi ngobe inkhosi angeke yateka umntfwana wemfokatana nje. Lomgwaco nguye lowabamba indzima lenkhulu kutsi Masesi atfolakale asemabaleni asebukhosini. Loko akuzange kumphatse kahle Masesi kepha ngoba naku umtsetfo besewushayiwe, wawutfobela waya ebukhosini khona angatsandzi.

#### **(i) Sigameko semfica**

Sigameko sisitfolo lapho Masesi angafuni kutfobela sifiso sebatali sekutsi abe nenkhosi Magadla aze Lomgwaco azame tindlela letitsite tekumdzambisa. Simtfolo angafuni kulala endlini lakhelwe yona neNkhosi, alala neninatale Lomgwaco. Sitfolo Magadla naSiphitsi bazama lisu lekusebentisa inyanga kuze bawine inhlitiyo yaMasesi akhohlwe ngaMageza. Loku kufakazelwa ngulamavi latsi:

*Sphitsi: Make. Inkhosi isibekele umbono lotsi, kungabancono kutsi  
kubitwe inyanga yasendlunkhulu, isebente lomalukatana,  
imcedze emandla, asale asakhohlwa ngalomuntfu  
lamcabangako. Mine-ke lami litsi, nasibita lenyanga, akutsiwe  
itekwelapha lolunyawo, imgezise ngemitsi yentsandvo, imitsi  
yebukhosi, angasakhoni kwala kungena lapha endlini yakakhe.*

(Malindzisa 1990: 111)

**(j) Sigameko selishumi**

Sigameko selishumi sisitfolo lapho Mageza alwa nemphilo yakhe kaNhlengetfwa ngemuva kwekulinyatwa ngulabantfu baKaMahlubuka. Uvakala asetinhlungwini angakhoni ngisho nekwentani. Nobe kunjalo bakaNhlengetfwa bebamnakekela. Simuva akhuluma lamavi atsi:

Mageza: Ngiyabonga make ngekungisita noma nginganati nje. *(Uyacabanga) ngacishe ngafa. Kwekucala ekhaya abati kutsi ngikuphi. Angizange ngibatjele kutsi ngiya kuphi. Kwesibili, emsebentini lapho ngisabambe khona litho, abati kutsi ngikuphi. Manje sengitakwenta njani. Angizame kuvuka. Cha, kuyala. Ncono ngicambalale. Ubuhlungu wonkhe lomtimba. Nasiya sibuko, kube ngiyakhona kuvuka, ngabe ngiyatibuka. Kepha baze bangibophe ngemabhandishi kangaka? Kusho kutsi ngilimele kakhulu. Ingabe ukuphi Masesi wami!*

(Malindzisa 1990: 114)

**(k) Sigameko selishumi nakunye**

Sisitfolo lapho Masesi sekadliwe inhlitiyo ngemitsi yelukhukhuva, sekavuma kungena endlini neNkhosi Magadla aphindze acoce nayo. Loko kuze kwamholela ekutseni atfolakale akhulelwe. Lamavi lalandzelako afakazela lenkhulumo:

*Lomgwaco: Lengitele kona lapha mkhoti, kwekutsi lomntfwana sengiyamsola. Lokuzimuka kwakhe kuyangisolisa. Sewunyanya konkhe nje lakubukako. Kepha ngisengakambuti lutfo mkhoti. Kulamalanga muhle kabi. Uyacwatimula. NaMagadla akatitfoli kahle ngalomkakhe. Akasabonakali kahle lapha endlini lenkhulu.*

(Malindzisa 1990: 126)

## (l) Sigameko selishumi nakubili

Sisitfolo lapho Mageza abhalela Masesi incwadzi ngaloko lokumvelele nekutsi usindze njani ekufeni. Uphindze amatise kutsi usendleleni uyeta kaMahlubuka ngalwesihlanu. Masesi yena udliwa satelo kutsi ingabe Mageza utawutsini ngalesimo lakuso njengobe sakhulelwe, akhuleliswe ngumuntfu langamtsandzi. Lokuletsa umcabango wekutsi loko sekutabahlukanisa unomphela nanobe atawuhlala amtsandza njalo Mageza. Lamavi lalandzelako afakazela lenkhulumo:

*Masesi: Ngitakumtjela loko ngobe vele angeke kusalunga kutsi sihlale kanyekanye. Kepha kulukhuni kutjela umuntfu lomtsandzako kutsi selucitsekile. Yena angeke esuka emphilweni yami noma nje sekukhona lokusemkhatsini wetfu, lokusehlukanisa nomphelo. Emphilweni yami ngiyawuhlala ngimtsandza njalo. Ngesaba nje kutsi angangehlula ngemagama nasingahlangana.*

(Malindzisa 1990: 130)

## (m) Sigameko selishumi nakutsatfu

Sitfolo Mageza atidzela anikela khona ebukhosini ayewulandza sitsandvwa sakhe. Sitfolo Bindzisile aphindza abamba indzima lenkhulu yekukhulula dzadzewabo Masesi kutsi akwati kubaleka nasibali wakhe Mageza. Mageza ukhuluma lamavi lalandzelako naBindzisile:

*Ngiyetsemba nilungisile. Ngihamba naye. Ngingamane ngife, ngifele yena.*

*Ngiyabonga kungisita sibali. Bengitakuba yini nje ngaphandle kwakho?*

(Malindzisa 1999: 142)

Bindzisile ukhuluma lamavi lalandzelako nadzadzewabo Masesi ngesikhatsi atemsita kutsi akwati kubonana naMageza njengoba asefikile nje.

*Ungasacitsi sikhatsi. Asihambe. Gcoka masinyane sesi. Mageza ukhona lapha ngaphandle. Ufike njengobe akhulumile.*

(Malindzisa 1990: 147)

**(n) Sigameko selishumi nakune**

Sisitfolo lapho Masesi naMageza bashonelwa lilanga baze bacele kufihla inhloko kamfundisi Nhlengetfwa ngoba banelitsemba lekutsi batawuphepha. Simtfolo achazela umfundisi kutsi umtsetse njani Masesi kaDlamini. Uyalivuma futsi nelicala lasalentile. Kungako nje acela umfundisi Nhlengetfwa kutsi amsite kulenzaba.

*Nhlengetfwa: Utsini Mageza? Usho kutsi lentfombatana bese yenzile? Usho kutsi ubaleke nemfati wemuntfu nje?*

(Malindzisa 1990: 158)

**(o) Sigameko selishumi nesihlanu**

Sitfolo kusala kuba nekudideka kutsi ubaleke njani Masesi esigodlweni. Kuphunywa nelikhambi lekutsi kumele asalwe ngemuva atfungatfwe aze atfolakale. Kukhiswa libutfo lebelihamba neyise Mashsha ngobe alwela kuvikela situlo lebesanikwe sona sekuba yindvuna ngesimanga sekutsi bukhosi bukhetsa Masesi kutsi abe ngumake wesive. Simtfolo akhuluma lamavi kusekela lenkhulumo Mashsha:

*Mashsha: Cha, sesihambile impela, solo sibuka ngewayitolo. Sengidzinwe ngiyincuba njengobe nginje. Uyadlala wena ndvuna. Bayimphi labafana. Abancengi. Batsi inkhosi yabo ete yadzelelwa ngumfokatana basadla emabele.*

(Malindzisa 1990: 171-172)

**(p) Sigameko selishumi nesitfupha**

Sisitfolo ekufikeni kwabo Mashsha, Siphitsi, Matsatsela nalabafana bekuhanjwa nabo lokutsiwa abahleki emtini wamfundisi Nhlengetfwa. Bafika babuta luhala

lwaMasesi naMageza. Umfundisi wakhupha sifuba sakhe wakhuluma liciniso kutsi ubabonile nekutsi bakuphi. Kwangatsi umfundisi akamange acabange kutsi loko kungabafaka engotini boMageza naMasesi. Libutfo lase linikela khona. Loku kufakazelwa ngulamavi lalandzelako:

*Nhlengetfwa: Angeke ngawakhuluma emanga mine nkhosikati. Kumele ngikhulume liciniso ngaso sonkhe sikhatsi. Angeke ngiphike kutsi labantfwana bebalapha nekutsi basandza kuhamba.*

(Malindzisa 1990: 184)

#### **(q) Sigameko selishumi nesikhombisa**

Sigameko selishumi nesikhombisa sisitfolo lapho boMasesi naMageza bavalelisa kaNhlengetfwa bayomela ibhasi letabayisa khaboMageza. Bakwenta loko banelitsemba lekutsi baphunyukile kantsi bebangati kutsi bayatfungatfwa. Nanobe imitimba beyibika kutsi ngatsi kukhona lokutabavelela, bebangakutsatseli enhloko loko. Ngisho sebababona beta bacondze kubo batingeli babo akuzange kufike kutsi babaleke. Watibonela Mageza kutsi sewusenkingeni kepha waloku emile atsi angamane afe afele Masesi wakhe. Nembala wabanjwa washaywa walinyatwa.

Washaywa nanguyisetala Mashsha. Kwatsi nobe amshweletela Masesi kwabanhlanga timuka nemoya. Mageza walinyatwa wahudvulwa ngisho angasakhoni lutfo. Loku kufakazelwa ngulamavi lalandzelako:

*Masesi: Uyati Mageza, ngifikela kwesaba lokukhulu sitsandvwa.*

*Mageza: Ungesabi sitsandvwa siphephile nyalo. Asetsembe nje kutsi ibhasi itawuphangisa ifike, sihambe siye lapho sitawuphila kahle sobabili khona.*

*Masesi: Sesisebunzimeni Mageza. Awu, kwani nkhosiyami. Mane kuchamuke noma imoto nje isikhwete.*

*Mageza: Akusenandzaba Masesi. Naba sebakhona. Sengitinikela kuko konkhe lokungahle kwenteke. Nangifa sitsandvwa, ngitakube ngifela wena. Nangingaphila, ngtawuphilela wena.*

(Malindzisa 1990: 193)

#### **(r) Sigameko selishumi nesiphohlongo**

Sigameko selishumi nesiphohlongo sisitfolalapho Mageza kufikwa naye ebukhosini. Bafika bametfula kulomgwaco make waMagadla, angasakhoni lutfo saphelwa emandla. Kubonakala nje kutsi umphefumulo wakhe ungahle uphume nobe nini. Masesi uzamile kukhomba luvelo lanalo kepha wavele wacindzeteleka ngobe kutsiwe akasuke aye kulenye indlu. Mageza wasala naLomgwaco. Wevakala acela emanti. Umfundisi Nhlengetfwa wanele kubona kutsi kubi, wacela kutsi bathandaze. Mageza wevakala akhipha emavi labuhlungu latsi uyafa ufela Masesi. Loko sikutfolalapho kulamavi lalandzelako:

*Mageza: Ngiyafa Masesi. Ngi...fe...la...we...na... Ngicela emanti.*

(Malindzisa 1990: 199)

Lesi sigameko sekugcina lesibeka lomdlalo lotsi, *Ngifela Wena* esiphetfweni sawo. Loko kwenteka ngoba lichawe lemdlalo Mageza selifile ngako-ke kute lesinye sigameko lesingenteka ngemuva kwaloko. Tonkhe tigateko teyamene naye njengemdlali lomcoka. Kufa kwakhe kusho kuphela kwemdlalo.

### **3.12 Lupholavutfondzaba**

Indzaba isuka esicongweni sayo yehle iye kulupholavutfondzaba. Lupholavutfondzaba lukhomba kuhlaliseka kwenzaba nobe kwemdlalo njengobe yonkhe iminyakato lekhona emdlalweni isuke seyikhomba kubohla. Lesigaba sitfolakala ngemuva kweluvutfondzaba lapho kulindzeleke kutsi kutfolakale sisombululo senkinga lekhungetse balingisi kulomdlalo wemoya. Umdlalo-ke nasewuhambe wafinyelela kulesigaba usuke sewusho kuphela njengobe kute letinye tigateko neminyakato lesalindzeleke kutsi ingaba khona nasekufikwe kuso.

Lokulindzelekile ngukutsi umdlalo usale uya ekupheleni kwawo nobe ufike esiphetfweni sawo.

Umbhali wemdlalo lotsi, *Ngifela Wena* ukwatile kunaka lupholavutfondzaba embhalweni wakhe ngoba sitfole Mashsha, Siphitsi naMatsatsela babuyela emuva enkhosini naLomgwaco bayewubika ngeluhambo lwabo lwekuyotfungatsa Mageza naMsesi. Sitfole basho ngekuphumelela kwabo nekutsi babuye nabo. Sibuye sitfole Mageza angasakhoni lutfo sekalengela ekufeni. Msesi naye simtfole azama kuveta luvelo lwakhe kepha ehlulwe ngiko kutsi naye uphetfwe. Lomgwaco yena simtfole afisa kutsi kuphele ngaMageza ngobe ngesingaye uyimbangi yaMagadla. Lenkhulumo lelandzelako ifakazela loku lokungenhla:

*Siphitsi: Sibuyile make. Sibuye naso lesigebengu. Nasi nje ehhashini emfundisi.*

*Msesi: Akasakhoni nekuma make. Uphelwa ngemandla nakema.*

*Nhlengetfwa: Ncono simsite kancane, asitfolatfole umoya. Niyambona sewuklwabisa emehlo. Asimlaliseni phasi.*

*Mageza: Ngiyafa Msesi. Ngi...fe...la...we...na...*

(Malindzisa 1990: 198 - 199)

Lamavi asho kona kutsi umlingisi lomcoka besekaphelelwa sikhatsi sakhe sekuphila. Loko kuholela lomdlalo wemoya esiphetfweni ngobe kute lokunye lokungenteka angasekho Mageza kulomdlalo wemoya. Lokusho kona kutsi umbhali uwubhale kahle kakhulu umdlalo wakhe.

### **3.13 Siphetfo**

Siphetfo semdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Ngifela Wena* sibhaleke kahle kakhulu ngoba ekugcineni umdlali lomcoka Mageza uyashabalala bese kuba kuphela kwayo njalo. Kute letinye tigateko letenteka ngemuva kwaloko. Lofundzako usala anemibuto leminyenti. Imibuto lefana nekutsi ngabe Msesi utawusala asimela yini lesimonhlalo

langene kuso, ngabe Mageza yena utawungcwatjwa ngubani njengoba labantfu bangakwati nakubo nje, naleminye naleminye.

### **3.14 Balingisi**

Balingisi emdlalweni wemoya bantfu labasetjentswa ngumbhali. Bakhomba timphawu temuntfu lophilako kantsi netento tabo tiyakholweka. Umbhali ubasebentisela kutsi basetfulele loko lafuna kusitjela kona embhalweni wemdlalo wemoya. Umbhali usebentisa indlela nelikhono lakhe kusetfulela balingisi. Kulomdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Ngifela Wena* kunebalingisi labamcoka lababili lokunguMasesi naMageza. Laba labanye basita kutsi indzaba itfutfuke iye embili.

#### **3.14.1 Tinhlobo tebalingisi letitfolakala kulomdlalo:**

##### **3.14.1.1 Umdlali lomcoka/ummeleli/ (protagonist)**

Umdlali lomcoka ubaluleke kakhulu emdlalweni wemoya. Indzaba nobe umbhalo wonkhe usime kuye. Kungenteka abe munye nobe babe babili embhalweni wemdlalo. Kumele indzaba yonkhe itsintse yena. Tonkhe tigameko letitfolakala emdlalweni wemoya tiphatselene naye. Utsintseka kusukela ekucaleni kwemdlalo kuze kube sesiphetfweni sawo. Kunyamalala kwakhe kusho kuphela kwemdlalo.

Kulomdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Ngifela Wena*, ummeleli nguMageza ngobe umdlalo wonkhe wakhelwe kuye. Kufa kwakhe kwente umdlalo ufike esiphetfweni sawo. Kute tigameko letiphindze tibe khona ngemuva kwaloko.

##### **3.14.1.2 Umcabanisi (tritagonist)**

Lona ngumdlali lobhebhethsekisa ludvweshu, udala kucabana emkhatsini wemmeleli nembali. Ufokota nakabona labadlali lababili bashayisana ngemicondvo ngaso sonkhe sikhatsi. Uyishaya emuva ayishaye phambili, akatati kutsi ufunani nobe uhamba nabani kubadlali labasemdlalweni. Angatfolakala ahambisana nemdlali lomcoka kepha aphindze agucuke ahambisane nembali. Ungumlingisi lohambisana nesimo ngaso sonkhe sikhatsi. Uvame kuhamba nemdlali lambona aphumelela kulomdlalo. Kuba khona kwakhe emdlalweni kubalulekile ngobe ufaka sandla kutsi utfutfuke uye phambili.

Kulomdlalo LaMasina uvela ungumdlali longumcabanisi ngobe kulolunye luhlangotsi uvumelana nesifiso saMasesi sekuchubeka netifundvo takhe tebuthishela. Uphindze atfolakale savumelana naLomgwaco naMashesha kutsi Masesi ahambe ayokwendza kuMagadla.

Lomgwaco kulomdlalo ungumcabanisi ngobe nguye locala indzaba yekuchutjwa kwaMasesi ayiswe kuMagadla. Uphindze ente emasu ekutsi Masesi afunwe aze atfolwe lapho abaleke naMageza. Nalapho sebatfoliwe akabonakali aletsa kuthula emkhatsini waMageza, Masesi naMagadla kepha ubhebhetselisa intfukutselo iye embili aze afe Mageza.

#### **3.14.1.3 Imbangi (antagonist)**

Imbangi imelene nenchubekela embili yemmeleli. Uhlala aphikisa konkhe lokushiwo nobe lokwentiwa ngummeleli. Ucinisekisa ngawo onkhe emandla kutsi ummeleli ahlanguhlangu angaphumeleli kuko konkhe latsi uyakwenta.

Kulombhalo wemdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Ngifela Wena* imbangi nguMagadla. Loko kufakazeleka ngekutsi Magadla usebentisa emandla ebukhosi kubangisa Mageza singani sakhe Masesi. Uzama ngawo onkhe emandla kutsi abehlukanise kuze atfole Masesi. Mageza utfolakala ahlukunyetwa ngesimanga sekutsi akanalutfo inkhosi inetinkhomo.

#### **3.14.1.4 Umlamuli**

Lona ngumdlali lohlala alekelela ummeleli ngekumeseka kutsi angapheli emandla khona kubonakala kutsi imbangi imelene naye ayifuni kumbona atfutfuka. Bukhona bakhe emdlalweni wemoya busita kutsi akwati kubonisana nemmeleli kutsi angaphuma njani ebulukhunini nobe enkingeni langahle ahlanguhabetane nayo.

Kulomdlalo umlamuli ngumfundisi Nhlengetfwa. Lapho kukhona yena Mageza uba nadvolo cina kutsi uphephile ngaso sonkhe sikhatsi uzama kwehlisa umoya walabo labahlasela Mageza.

### **3.14.1.5 Umdlali setayeti (stereotyped character)**

Lona ngumdlali longagucuki entfweni lakholelwa kuyo, akabuki kutsi kuhle nobe kubi. Lomdlali akayemukeli kalula ingucuko. Ubambelela entfweni layatiko sonkhe sikhatsi.

Matsatsela indvuna yebukhosi ungumdlali lobambelela kulakholelwa kuko kulomdlalo ngobe akaguculwa ngemavi amfundisi Nhlengetfwa elucolo. Ukholwela kutsi indlela yemandla ngiyo lelungisa tintfo. Ukholwela kutsi inyanga itawusebentisa intsandvo kute Masesi atsandze Magadla akhohlwe ngaMageza. Akanendzaba nemphumela webubi nebuhle bekwendzisa umuntfu emntfwini langamtsandzi.

## **3.15 Kuvetwa kwebalingisi**

### **3.15.1 Umdlali lomcoka**

Umdlali logcamile embhalweni wemdlalo wemoya nguye lekungeke kwachubeka lutfo emdlalweni ngaphandle kwakhe. Umbhali usivetela yena esingenisweni etfule nenkinga lasuka abukene nayo ngaleso sikhatsi. Konkhe lokwenteka emdlalweni kweyamene naye. Kulomdlalo lotsi, *Ngifela Wena* konkhe lokwentekako kweyamene naMasesi naMageza. Loko kubenta batfolakale bavetwe njengebabadlali labamcoka ngobe tonkhe tigateko letenteka kulomdlalo tifaka bona bobabili kuze kube sekupheleni kwemdlalo

### **3.15.2 Mbacambili**

Lona-ke ngumdlali loyishaya ngalapha nangalapha. Ungumdlali longatsembeki, uvela kwangatsi uvelana nemlingisi logcamile aphindze futsi atfolakale esehlangotsini loluchubekisa inkinga yemmeleli iye embili.

Kulombhalo wemdlalo wemoya LaMasina tento takhe timveta njengemdlali longumbacambili/lombacambili. Ufolakala kwangatsi usehlangotsini laMasesi aphindze ajike avumelane nekwendziswa kwakhe ebukhosini ngobe kutamakhela ludvumo. Loko kuchuba inkinga yaMasesi iye phambili ngobe entiswa intfo langayitsandzi.

### 3.15.3 Makhulumayedvwa

Kulesigaba semdlalo wemoya sitfola umdlali akhuluma yedvwa angahlosi kukhulumisana nalabanye badlali. Inkhulumo yakhe usuke ayicondzise kutetsameli nobe balaleli bemdlalo.

*Masesi: Ingabe utsini Mageza wami!*

(Malindzisa 2015:40)

### 3.15.4 Kuphimisa imicabango

Kulesigaba umdlali simtfolo akhuluma yedvwa aphimisa loko lokusengcondvweni yakhe nobe loko lasuke akucabanga ngaleso sikhatsi. Usuke angakabhekisi kumuntfu kepha tetsameli nobe labalalele batfolakala bamuva kutsi utsini.

*LaMhlanga: Nanyalo inkhosi inemandla. Basandza kuphuma nje labantfwana nabo bangena emaseko asengakapholi. Bayimphi ngibabuka nje. Ncono ngincintane nababe indlebe asengakabakhulumisi. Mhlawumbe singalenta lisu lekubalibatisa ize ihambe ibhasi. (Malindzisa 2015:181)*

### 3.15.5 Umlandzi

Umlandzi ubaluleke kakhulu emdlalweni wemoya. Usita lofundzako akwati kulandzela kalula tigameko letenteka kuleso naleso sicephu nobe inkhundla yemdlalo. Umsebenti wemlandzi kuchaza ngalokutawenteka naloko lokungenteka kutsi sekwentekile emdlalweni. Ubuye asitjele nangaletinye timo letiphatselene nemdlalo kepha tingaphumi ngemlomo webadlali tivakale ngaye.

*(Efike ekamelweni Masesi, ayifundze incwadzi yesitsandvwa sakhe);  
(Malindzisa 2015:40)*

### 3.16 Badlali bangaphindze bavetwe ngetimilo tabo

- (a) Umdlali lobeketelako
- (b) Umdlali lonenkhani
- (c) Umdlali lonelutsandvo

- (d) Umdlali lonelulaka
- (e) Umdlali lonesihawu
- (f) Umdlali loneluelo
- (g) Umdlali lokhutsele

### **3.17 Badlali bangavetwa nangendlela labakhuluma ngayo**

**Sibonelo:** inkhosi ikhuluma ngekuhola sive.

Indvuna ikhuluma ngekubutseka ebukhosini.

Umfundisi ukhuluma ngetenkholo nelucolo.

Umbhali angabuye abetse emagama lahambelana netento tabo.

### **3.18 Umbhali angabaveta ngetematfo tabo**

- (a) Iveyila
- (b) Lokudze
- (c) Emanikiniki
- (d) Emasudu
- (e) Emakhositjumu.

### **3.19 Luhlu lwebalingisi labatfolakala kulomdlalo wemoya:**

#### **3.19.1 Mageza**

Mageza ungumdlali lomcoka ngobe nguye ummeleli kulomdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Ngifela Wena*. Nguye lofela Masesi ekugcineni kwemdlalo. Umbhali usivetela yena ekucaleni kwemdlalo nenkinga labukene nayo. Uma sichubeka nemdlalo siwufundza siyamtfola Mageza atsintseka kuto tonkhe tigateko. Siphindze simtfole kunguye lowenta umdlalo utfufuke uye embili. Lokusho kutsi ngaphandle kwakhe lomdlalo angeke uchubeke. Kutse lapho sekafa, kwase kuba kuphela kwawo umdlalo njalo. Kute lesinye sigameko lesiphindze saba khona. Mageza uvetwe njengelichawe kulomdlalo.

### **3.19.2 Masesi**

Masesi uvetwe njengemdlali lomcoka nalophindze atsi akabe ngumlamuli kulomdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Ngifela Wena*. Umbhali usetfulela yena esingenisweni sihambe naye size sifike ekupheleni kwemdlalo. Masesi kulomdlalo nguye lobuye azame kucelela Mageza shwele lapho ahlaselwa nanobe angaphumeleli nje.

### **3.19.3 Nhlengetfwa**

Umbhali usivetele Nhlengetfwa njengemdlali longumlamuli nalokhutsata lucolo nekuthula kulomdlalo wemoya. Lona ngumlingisi lobalulekile kulomdlalo ngobe lapho Mageza asebumatimeni utfolakala aba lusito kuye amhlenga. Nalapho boMatsatsela, Mashsha naSiphitsi bahlukubeta Mageza ngelesikhatsi baya naye emuva eNkhosini Magadla ufike waba lusito wamela Mageza kutsi angasalinyatwa wase umgibelisa ehhashini lakhe. Nguye futsi lotfolakala acela kutsi kuthandazwe uma sabona kutsi umphefumulo waMageza sewufuna kuphuma.

### **3.19.4 Mashsha**

Umbhali usivetela yena njengemdlali lobonakala angenandzaba nemiva yendvodzakati yakhe Masesi. Yena ukholwela kutsi kwendza kwaMasesi kutamletsela likusasa lelihle neludvumo esigodzini saKamahlubuka. Nanobe Masesi akhomba kutsi unesifiso sekuyewufundzela buthishela uyise akumguculi loko. Mashsha utfolakala emile esincumeni sakhe sekwenzisa Masesi kuMagadla nobe kwentekani.

### **3.19.5 Magadla**

Umbhali usivetele Magadla njengemdlali loyimbangi. Kushayisana nekuhlushwa kwaMageza kususwa kungenelela kwaMagadla emkhatsini waMageza naMasesi. Magadla utfolakala acedza kuthula emphilweni yaMagadla ngoba ambangisa Masesi. Magadla utsatsa singani saMageza lesinguMasesi ngekusebentisa emandla ebukhosi. Loko kuvimba imphumelelo netifiso letinhle lanato Mageza ngaMasesi wakhe.

### **3.19.6 Lomgwaco**

Lomgwaco uvetwe njengemdlali longumkhweteli. Simtfolo ahlohlotella kutsi masesi atekwe nakanjani. Simtfolo futsi afaka umoya kutsi kulandzelwe umkhondvo

waMasesi atfolwe aletfwe emuva kuMagadla. Ngesikhatsi saletsiwe Mageza nguye futsi locosha Masesi dvute naMageza ngobe afuna kumbona afile Mageza.

### 3.20 Kukholweka kwabo

Badlali labakulomdlalo bayakholeka. Tendo tabo tihambisana netintfo letenteka ebantfwinini. Uma umfundzi afundza lomdlalo uva ngatsi lentfo yenteka mbamba. Kuhlupheka kwaMageza ahluphekela lutsandvo kuphakamisa imiva kulofundza lombhalo aluve lolusizi lwaMageza, angene eticatfulweni takhe. Netigameko letivelela Masesi tivele tifute lokuyaye kwenteke emphilweni.

Tendo tetindvuna boMatsatsela naSiphitsi tiyakholeka ngobe loko lebakwentako kuyintfo leyentiwa tindvuna tebukhosi emphilweni. Batfolakala balwela injabulo nekuhlaliseka kweNkhosi yabo Magadla ngaso sonkhe sikhatsi. Abatsatseli enhloko imiva nenjabulo yalomunye umuntfu njengobe balwela kutsi Masesi ayokwendza eNkhosini khona angatsandzi.

### 3.21 Kucanjwa kwabo

- **Mashesha** ucanjwe kahle kakhulu ngobe uyashesha ekutsatseni tincumo. Sincumo sekutsi Masesi alotjolwe yena abe yindvuna usitsatse ngesikhatsi lesincane kakhulu. Nalapho asukumela etulu ahamba afuna Masesi lapho abalekele khona ukwente ngekushesha lokukhulu.
- **Bindzisile** naye libito lakhe lihambisana netento takhe ngobe akakhulumeli futsi. Indzaba yekubaleka kwadzadzewabo Masesi ubindzisa nayo angayitsi vu kunobe ngubani. Ngisho sekasatjiswa uloku abindze njalo.
- **Magadla** naye ucanjwe kahle ngobe ugadla ngeligunya lekutsi uyinkhosi khona atewutfolela Masesi abe ngumake wesive. Uphindze ete nelisu lekusebentisa inyanga letawutfolela Masesi agobe, akhohlwe ngaMageza kuze atekuba yinkhosikati yakhe.
- **LoMgwaco** libito lakhe kulomdlalo licambeke kahle ngobe utfolakala ehla enyuka aya kaNkhambule ngendzaba yaMasesi. Utfolakala angahlaliseki ngobe azama kutfolela liciniso lekunyamalala kwamasesi kubindzisile.

### **3.22 Siphetfo**

Sehluko sesitsatfu sisetfulele ngesakhiwo nesakhiwana semdlalo wemoya lotsi Ngifela Wena. Lapha kuchazwe kabanti ngesihloko semdlalo wemoya, singeniso, tigateko, tinhlobo tebadlali, kuvetwa nekukholweka kwebadlali, tigateko, nalokunye.

## SEHLUKO 4

### Luhlathiyo lwemdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Hawu Babe!*

#### 4.1. Sihloko

Umbhali uma ahlela kubhala umbhalo wemdlalo wemoya uwunika sihloko lesitsite. Babhali basebentisa emasu lehlukahlukene kucamba sihloko sembhalo. Bangasebentisa sigameko lesikhulu lesenteka kulomdlalo, basicamba ngemagama lamabili nobe bangasebentisa sisho nobe saga.

Lomdlalo lotsi, *Hawu Babe!* ucanjwe ngesibabati lesisuselwa esigamekweni lesikhulu lesenteka kulomdlalo. Lapho kumangalisa sento lesentiwa ngubabe ngekhatshi ekhaya kudzimate kungene lubhubhane luletfwa ngubabe welikhaya.

Sihloko siyincenye lebaluleke kakhulu embhalweni wemdlalo wemoya. Umbhali uma ahlela umbhalo, uwuphelelisa ngekutsi uwunike sihloko. Sihloko senta lowo nalowo mbhalo wehluke kulomunye. Lofundzako kute akwati kukhetsa umbhalo lafuna kuwufundza ubuka sihloko sembhalo lafuna kuwufundza. Sihloko lesibhaleke kahle siheha lofundzako angakayivuli nekuyivula incwadzi yembhalo wemdlalo wemoya. Uma sibhaleke kahle senta lofundzako acombele kutsi umbhalo ukhuluma ngani. Loko kumenta afune kuwuvula umbhalo wemdlalo wemoya kuze atitfolele kutsi umayelana nani.

Babhali-ke basebentisa tindlela lehlukene kucamba sihloko sembhalo wemdlalo wemoya njengakuleminye imibhalo lefana nendzaba lemfisha, inoveli, naleminye. Sihloko singacanjwa ngekusebentisa emagama lamabili, ngekusebantisa sisho nobe saga nangesigameko lesikhulu lesenteka embhalweni. Sihloko kufanele sinembe khona sihambisane nendzaba yonkhe leyenteka kulomdlalo wemoya. Ngalamafisha sihloko kufanene sihehe kute lofundzako abe nemdlandla wekufundza.

Kulombhalo wemdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Hawu Babe!* Sihloko sicanjwe sisuselwa esigamekweni lesikhulu lebesentiwa nguGwebu emntfwaneni wakhe wentfombatane. Lesento besimangalisa singakholelweki, kungako kumangalwa sento lesibi lesentiwa ngubabe welikhaya emntfwaneni wakhe.

## 4.2. Sakhiwo nesakhiwana semdlalo wemoya lonesihloko lesitsi Hawu

### Babe!

Umdlalo uba ngumbhalo lophelele, lobumbene nalohleleke kahle ngekuba nesakhiwo lesifaka ekhatsi singeniso, umtimba nobe likhatsi lemdlalo nesiphetho. Sakhiwana semdlalo sona sikhosele esakhiweni lesikhulu semdlalo. Kuso sitfolo sicakacaka, ludvweshu, ingcikitsi, balingisi, tigateko, luvutfondzaba, lupholavutfondzaba nesiphetho emdlalweni. Sakhiwo-ke ngiso lesisivetela kutsi umbhalo wemdlalo wemoya ukhuluma ngani nekutsi utfutuka njani. Sibuye sitfole tonkhe tigateko letitfutukisa umdlalo ngekubumbana nekuhleleka kwato.

Sakhiwana sisita ngekusivetela balingisi labehlukene labenta indzaba itfutuke iye phambili. Sisivetela indlela lebatwe ngayo nobe bungibo babo; kukholweka kwaloko labakwenta emdlalweni ngekwehlukahlukana kwabo nendlela yekucanjwa kwemabito abo kulomdlalo wemoya.

Khanyile (2015:1) uchaza sakhiwo semdlalo atsi:

*Sakhiwo semdlalo siba naloku lokulandzelako: setfulo, kutfutuka kwetigateko, ludvweshu, luvutfondzaba, lupholavutfondzaba siphetho nalokunye.*

Malindzisa (2015:3) uchaza sakhiwo semdlalo ngalendlela:

*Sakhiwo semdlalo siba naloku lokulandzelako: setfulo, kutfutuka kwetigateko, ludvweshu, luvutfondzaba, lupholavutfondzaba nesiphetho.*

Imibono yaKhanyile naMalindzisa ngesakhiwo semdlalo iyahambisana ngobe basivetela lokufanako ngesakhiwo semdlalo batsi sakhiwo semdlalo siba naloku lokulandzelako: setfulo, kutfutuka kwetigateko, ludvweshu, luvutfondzaba, lupholavutfondzaba nesiphetho. Loku kusho kutsi basibona ngendlela lefanako.

Malindzisa (2017: vi) ubeka ngalendlela ngesakhiwo semdlalo utsi:

Sakhiwondzaba: *nasikhuluma ngesakhiwondzaba suke sikhuluma ngeluhlaka lwenzaba. Sikhuluma ngendlela tigameko letihleleke ngayo endzabeni. Sibuka imbangela yekwenteka kwetintfo kanye nemphumela wekwenteka kwato. Asibuki kuphela sigameko kepha sibuka kutsi yini lebange kutsi leso sigameko senteke nekutsi yini umphumela waleso sigameko. Nasifundza nobe silalela indzaba lenesakhiwondzaba lesihle siye sive shengatsi siyenyuka nome siyaphakama kancane kancane size sifike esicongweni kumbe elicophelweni. Nasesifike elicophelweni sive shengatsi siyehla sicondze entasi. Ngalamanye emavi, nasikhuluma ngesakhiwondzaba sisuke sikhuluma ngemabanga ekuphakama lesiwevako nasifundza indzaba. Lamabanga esakhiwondzaba ngunawa lalandzelako: setfulo, kubhebhetsleka kweludvweshu, ludvweshu, sicakacaka, licophelo, siphetho, balingisi, ingcikitsi, sibekandzaba, nenkhulumomphendvulwano.*

Inchazelo yaMalindzisa isinika lelinye ligama lesakhiwo semdlalo lelitsi sakhiwondzaba. Sakhiwondzaba luhlaka lwenzaba lolusivetela kuhleleka kwetigameko endzabeni nobe emdlalweni. Imbangela yekwenteka kwetigameko nemphumela wato ibukwa esakhiweni semhalo.

*Ncongwane (2017: vi) ubeka ngesakhiwo atsi:*

*Sakhiwo sendzaba sisho luhlaka lwenzaba lolunembangela nemphumela. Sigameko nesizatfu semsusa waso. Ngembikwekufika esiphethweni, lesigameko sicocwa nobe sembulwa ngumbhali ngendlela yekutsatsa indzaba ayendlulisele emabangeni laya ngekuphakama, ngekushuba nangekukhula iye indzaba ifike ecophelweni lelisetulu, lesicongo bese-ke iyehla iye idzimate ifike esiphethweni. Lesiphetho singaba yintfo longakayilindzeli njengemfundzi. Ngalamanye emagama singaba nengwijikhwebu.*

Inchazelo yaNcongwane naMalindzisa ngesakhiwo iyahambelana, bachaza sakhiwo njengeluhlaka lwenzaba loluletsa imbangela nemphumela. Sizatfu lesizatfu lesingumsusa wetigameko.

Simelane (2015:3) ubuye anike inchazelo yesakhiwo nesakhiwana ngalendlela:

- ❖ *Sakhiwo semdlalo sifaka ekhatsi imigomo lelandzelako: singeniso, badlali, ludvweshu, sicakacaka, luvutfondzaba, nesiphetho emdlalweni. Sakhiwana kufanele kutsi sibe yincenye yesakhiwo lesikhulu, singatihambeli sodvwa nje kuvele kuchumana.*
- ❖ *Naku lesikhuluma ngako ngaphasi kwaletihlokwana*
  - *Setfulo semdlalo*
  - *Likhatsi nekhatsi lemdlalo*
  - *Siphetho semdlalo*

Inchazelo yaNcongwane naSimelane ngesakhiwo icishe ifane ngoba basivetela kutsi sakhiwo luhlaka lwenzaba lolutsintsa imbangela nemphumela. Simelane yena uphindze enabe ajule kabanti ngesakhiwo nesakhiwana asivetele kutsi sakhiwana sikhonte esakhiweni lesikhulu semdlalo.

Mthembu naGinindza (2017:vi) nabo bahambisana nebahluti labangenhla boSimelane, Malindzisa naNcongwane. Indlela labachaza ngayo sakhiwo iyefana nalena lebasichazele ngayo labahluti lesebabaliwe. Babeka ngalendlela ngesakhiwo semdlalo batsi:

Nasikhuluma ngesakhiwondzaba suke sikhuluma ngeluhlaka lwenzaba. Sikhuluma ngendlela tigameko tihleleke ngayo endzabeni. Sibuka imbangela yekwenteka kwetintfo kanye nemphumela wekwenteka kwato. Asibuki kuphela sigameko kepha sibuka kutsi yini lebange kutsi leso sigameko senteke nekutsi yini umphumela waleso sigameko. Nasifundza nome silalela indzaba lenesakhiwondzaba lesihle siye sive sengatsi siyenyuka nome siyaphakama kancane kancane size sifike esicongweni kumbe elicophelweni. Nasesifike esicongweni sive sengatsi siyehla sicondze entasi. Ngalamanye emavi, nasikhuluma ngesakhiwondzaba sisuke sikhuluma ngemabanga ekuphakama lesiwevako nasifundza indzaba.

Umbono waMthembu naGinindza ngesakhiwo semdlalo uhambisana ngco newaNcongwane. Bonkhe sakhiwo basibita ngesakhiwondzaba lebasichaza

njengeluhlaka lwemdlalo nobe lwenzaba. Babuye baphawule ngekuhleleka kwetigameko. Baphawula kutsi esakhiweni kubukwa imbangela yesigameko nemphumela waso lesigameko lesenteka emdlalweni.

#### 4.2.1. Singeniso

Singeniso siyincenye letfolakala ngaphasi kwesakhiwo semdlalo. Umbhali wemdlalo wemoya kumele asetfulele indzaba yakhe kute sitewukwati kutfolela kutsi ikhuluma ngani. Singeniso ngalamafisha kumele sihehe sidle ngekushuba, sigcogcele tintfo ndzawonye. Esingenisweni kumele umbhali asivetele kutsi indzaba ikhuluma ngani. Kumele sivete umlingisi lomcoka nobe ummeleli. Singasivetela munye nobe babili balingisi labamcoka kuye ngekutsi umbhalo unabangaki.

Kuheha kwesingeniso kuvusa lilukuluku kuloyo lofundzako angayibeki phasi incwadzi yemdlalo wemoya ngobe afisa kwati kutsi ikhuluma ngani. Singeniso kumele futsi sisetfulele inkinga lebukene nemlingisi lomcoka nobe lichawe lemdlalo. Kuyenteka kutsi singeniso sisivetele sibekandzaba lesicuketse indzawo, simonhlalo nesikhatsi lapho umdlalo wenteka khona.

Kulombhalo wemdlalo wemoya lonesihloko lesitsi, *Hawu Babe!* sitfolela umbhali asivetela Ncenekile longumlingisi lomcoka ucala nje umbhalo. Inkinga yakhe yekutsandza nobe yekudvonswa yimali nebucwebe labebunikwa nguyise, umbhali usivetela yona nje ekucaleni kwemdlalo. Loko sikutfolela lapho Ncenekile ahishana nesingani sakhe Mandla ngobe atsi sivana naThoko. Ncenekile uvakala akhipha emavi laveta kutsi Mandla akanayo imali yekumkhipha kantsi futsi nebucwebe akantsengeli. Konkhe loku ukutfolela kubabe wakhe kuphela. Loku kuyasivetela kutsi Ncenekile utsandza tintfo letinhle nemali. Lofundzako ufisa kwati kutsi kungani uyise amnika imali nebucwebe njengobe kuvela kutsi nguyise lamentela loko kantsi kulindzeleke kutsi lokungenani kube singani sakhe Mandla lesimentela loko. Ncenekile sitfolela kunguye lowembulela Mandla bucwebe. Singeniso salomdlalo sibuye sisivetele nesibekandzaba. Umlandzi uyasibekela kutsi Ncenekile naMandla basesikolweni lokumele indzawo kulamavi latsi, "*Umsindvo wasesikolweni.*"

(Malindzisa 2015:17)

Lokuvetwa kwemdlali lomcoka nenkinga yakhe kufakazelwa ngulamavi latfolakala kulomdlalo latsi:

*Ncenekile: Futsi wena ute nemali yekungikhipha. Injabulo yekuya ebioscope ngize ngiyitfole nakufike babe.*

*Mandla: Kepha sakhuluma Nceni wami, washo nawe kutsi sisafundza. Ngakutsengela umgaco lomuhle.*

*Ncenekile: Anginandzaba nemgaco wakho. Babe ungitsengela ema-9 carat. Ncono ngikutjele nyalo. Ngiyayifuna nalena lengikunike yona leliviki leliphelile, ngobe ngiyabona kutsi itakuze igatjwe boThoko.*

(Malindzisa 2015: 18)

Khanyile (2017: 1) uphawula ngesingeniso semdlalo ngalendlela:

*Setfulo ngiso lesisetfulela lichawe lemdlalo kanye nenkinga lelibukene nayo kanye nalabanye badlali labamcoka. Ngalamanye emagama setfulo singasho kutsi sisingeniso semdlalo. Konkhe lokwenteka endzabeni kufanele kutsi kuhambisane nesikhatsi lekwenteka kuso njengekutsi kugcoka, kukhuluma nekutiphatsa akubumbane nesikhatsi nendzawo.*

Inchazelo yaKhanyile lengenhla isivetela kutsi umlingisi lomcoka nenkinga yakhe kumele umbhali asivetele yena esingenisweni. Singeniso usibita ngekutsi setfulo semdlalo. Lokwenteka emdlalweni *kumele kuhambisane nesikhatsi lokwenteka ngaso.a*

Mthembu naGinindza (2017: vi) singeniso usichaza ngalendlela lelandzelako:

*Lapha setfulelwa badlali kanye nesimo leyenteka kuso indzaba. Setfulelwa umdlali lomcoka/sogcamile nenkinga labukene nayo. Siphindze futsi setfulelwe nangesimo senhlalo, sendzawo, sepolitiki*

*kanye nangesimo sesikhatsi. Setfulo lesibhaleke ngebuciko nguleso lesihehako, lesinelilukuluku nalesimdvonsako umfundzi nome umbukeli wemdlalo. Kusetfulweni lapho lichawe lemdlalo sihlanguana nalo khona kwekucala lilwa nekusombulula inkinga kepha tintfo tibhedze kakhulu tiye embili.*

Inchazelo yaMthembu naGinindza lengenhla iveta kutsi singeniso ngiso lesiletsa inkinga letakwenteka emdlalweni. Kumele sibe sihehe kuze sishiye umfundzi nemibuto letsite mayelana nemdlalo siletse lilukuluku. Emaphaphu aphakama esingenisweni. Singeniso kumele sisetfulele sibekandzaba. Umbhali angasetfulela ummeleli nenkinga yakhe esingenisweni. Loko kwenta bafundzi babe nesifiso sekwati kutsi ngabe kutawentekani ekuchubekeni kwenzaba. Umbhali kufanele asinonge singeniso kuze lofundzako avele aneliseke nobe ayetsembe tisuka nje.

Malindzisa (2017:vi) uchaza setfulo nome singeniso atsi:

*Setfulo: lapha setfulelwa badlali nesimo leyenteka kuso indzaba. Setfulelwa umdlali lomcoka/sogcamile nenkinga labukene nayo. Siphindze futsi setfulelwe ngesimo senhlalo, sendzawo, sepolitiki kanye nangesimo esikhatsi. Setfulo lesibhaleke ngebuciko, nguleso lesihehako, lesinelilukuluku nalesimdvonsako umfundzi nome umbukeli wemdlalo. Kusesetfulweni lapho lichawe lemdlalo sihlanguana nalo khona kwekucala lilwa nekusombulula inkinga kepha tintfo tibhedze kakhulu tiye embili.*

Inchazelo yaMalindzisa naMathaba ngesingeniso iyahambisana ngobe basivetela kutsi kumele sihehe, sisetfulele lichawe lemdlalo nenkinga lebukene nayo sicala nje kufundza umbhalo wemdlalo. Basivetela kutsi loko kutawudvonsa loyo lofundzako afise kuchubeka ayifundze yokhe incwadzi kute atfole kutsi kutawuphetsa ngani.

#### **4.2.2. Umtimba**

Likhatsi lemdlalo nobe umtimba ubaluleke kakhulu embhalweni wemdlalo wemoya. Umbhali kulapho asetfulela khona yonkhe indzaba. Kulapho sitfolela khona kutsi kungani umbhali asibhalele loluhlobo lwemdlalo. Siyatfolela futsi kutsi kungani sihloko

sicanjwe ngalendlela lesicanjwe ngayo. Njengekutsi nje, *Hawu babe!* siyawatfola lamavi akhulunywa ngumlingisi lomcoka Nelisiwe nenina laMabuza bamangala lesigemegeme lesentiwe nguGwebu sekubasulela ligciwane le-HIV nesento sekunyonyobela umntfwanakhe adzimate angene naye ekamelweni.

Umtimba wemdlalo wemoya nguwo locuketse tigateko letehlukahlukene letinhle naletibi letintsintsa lichawe lemdlalo nalabanye balingisi labakhona kulomdlalo. Balingisi labanye ngekwehlukana kwabo ngaphandle kwemmeli nabo babalulekile kakhulu ngobe tento tabo tisita kutsi umbhalo utfufuke uye embili. Tigameko letenteka emdlalweni tiyabafaka nabo kute indzaba itfufuke nobe nje tingabatsintsi kakhulu. Ngasikhatsi tisungulwa ngibo kute titsintse ummeli.

Umbhali wemdlalo ukwatile kusetfulela tigateko temdlalo wakhe wemoya lonesihloko lesitsi, *Hawu Babe*. Tigameko tihleleke kahle kakhulu futsi tiyalandzeleka. Umbhali usivetela Ncenekile kusukela umdlalo ucala kantsi netigateko tonkhe letenteka kulomdlalo titsintsa yena. Siyayitfola nenkhinga yakhe lanayo ngababe wakhe yekhlukumetwa ngemacansi. Loko ngiko lokwenta indzaba itfufuke iye embili ngobe Ncenekile utfolakala avalwa umlomo ngebucwebe nemali. Kwenteka konkhe loku ahlale ngako angamtjeli unina LaMabuza aze asitwe nguDuduzile lowamenta walibona liphutsa lalentako.

Nhleko (2015:2) uveta lombono lolandzelako ngekuchutjwa kwendzaba:

*Lapha sitfola umbhali aveta likhono lekuchuba indzaba. Emva kwesingeniso lesihehayo kuvela lisu lekubhala ngendlela lehehako leyenta indzaba ichubekele embili.*

Kulenchazelo lengenhla Nhleko usivetela kutsi likhono lembhali lekuchubela indzaba nobe umdlalo phambili silibona kahle emtimbeni wemdlalo. Lenchazelo yenaba itsi umbhali uveta likhono lekubhala ngendlela lehehako emuva nje kwesingeniso kuze indzaba nobe umdlalo uchubeke uye embili.

### 4.2.3. Siphetfo

Siphetfo siyincenye yesitsatfu yesakhiwo semdlalo wemoya lesibaluleke kakhulu. Umbhalo ungaze ufike esiphetfweni kusuke sekukuphela kwawo. Siphetfo siyamene nelupholavutfondzaba. Umdlalo wemoya usuka kulupholavutfondzaba wehle uye esiphetfweni sawo. Ungaze ufike esiphetfweni kute lesinye sigameko lekumele senteke ngemuva kwaloko. Babhali-ke basebentisa tindlela nobe emakhono lehlukene kupheta umbhalo wemdlalo wemoya. Kuyenteka indzaba iphele lofundzako atfole loko lakulindzele. Kuyenteka umdlalo wemoya uphele kepha ushiye lofundzako angakaphendvuleki emibutweni lanayo layitfole ngesikhatsi afundza lombhalo. Loko umbhali ukwenta ngebuciko lanabo bekuhlela umbhalo. Kuyenteka futsi siphetfo sisivetele kutsi ngabe ummeleli ugcine kahle nobe kabi kulombhalo nobe kulomdlalo wemoya.

Kulombhalo wemdlalo wemoya lonesihloko lesitsi, *Hawu Babe* umbhali umdlalo uwuphetse ngekusivetela kutsi inkinga lebeyibukene naNcenekile igcine isonjululwa betemtsetfo. Umbhali uyiphetse ngekutsi Ndlovu lobekangumakhelwane waGwebu atfolakala aboshwa ngobe ahlukumeta Ncenekile ngekwemacansi. Siphetfo siyakuveta kutsi emaphoyisa atakuya eJozi ayobopha Gwebu khona. Nanobe kuboshwa kwaGwebu kushiya lofundzako anemibuto kutsi ngabe batamtfola yini Gwebu eJozi, utalivuma yini lelicala, njalo njalo.

*Malindzisa (2015: 5) uchaza siphetfo semdlalo ngalendlela lelandzelako:*

*Lesi sigaba sekugcina semdlalo lapho umbhali sekasonga yonkhe intfo lebeyenteka emdlalweni. Siphetfo lesikahle nguleso lesiyifanele indzaba nalesikholwekako. Lapha umbhali angakhetsa lisu lekushiya umdlalo ulenga, tetsamelilwati tisale tinemibuto lengakaphendvulwa. Kulapho singasho khona kutsi umdlalo uphetseke ngaloko besikulindzele nobe loko lebesingakakulindzeli nobe unengwijikhwebu. Umdlalo nawugcina ngetigameko letimbi letihlasimulisa umtimba kutsiwa imbangalusizi. Umdlalo nawuphela lichawe lincoba kutsiwa imbangakwetsaba.*

Lesi sigaba sekugcina semdlalo lapho umbhali sekasonga yonkhe intfo beyenteka emdlalweni. Siphetho lesikahle nguleso lesiyifanele indzaba nalesikholewekako. Lapha umbhali angakhetsa lisu lekushiya indzaba ilenga, tetsamelilwati tisale tinemibuto lengakaphendvulwa. Umdlalo nawugcina ngetigameko letimbi letihlasimulisa umtimba kutsiwa imbangalusizi. Umdlalo nawuphela lichawe lincoba kutsiwa imbangakwetsaba (Khanyile 2015: 6-7).

Inchazelo yaMalindzisa naKhanyile ngesiphetho semdlalo iyahambisana. Bobabili basichaza ngalokufanako kutsi kulapho umbhali sekasonga khona indzaba yakhe. Baphawula nekutsi siphetho lesihle nguleso lesikholekako nalesiyifanele indzaba. Batsi umbhali angakhetsa kushiya indzaba ingakapheli kahle kute loyo lofundza umdlalo asale anemibuto lengakaphendvulwa ekufundzeni kwakhe. Baveta tindlela letimbili letingasetjentiswa ngumbhali kupheta umdlalo wakhe. Basivetela kutsi umbhalo ungaba yimbangalusizi nobe imbangakwetsaba.

Mthembu naGinindza (2017: vii) bachaza siphetho batsi:

*Siphetho kufanele kube ngulesinetisako futsi sifaneleke, sibumbane nengcikitsi yonkhe yendzaba.*

Inchazelo yaMthembu naGinindza isitjela kutsi siphetho siphetho lesihle ngulesibumbene nendzaba yonkhe futsi lesihlelekile nalesifanele leyo ndzaba.

Ncongwane nalabanye (2017: xii) uchaza ngesiphetho ahambisane naMthembu naGinindza atsi:

*Kudzingeka ibe nesiphetho lesishiya umfundzi abambe umlomo. Ayiphetho ngentfo lengakalindzeleki leyingwijikhwebu. Umfundzi asale anoma, acabanga, ajabula. Siphetho asihlale njalo sibumbene nesihloko.*

Inchazelo yaMthembu naGinindza naNcongwane iyahambisana bachaza siphetho kutsi umbhali angenta kutsi umdlalo nobe indzaba ayiphetho imibuto yalofundzako ingakaphendvuleki. Angabuye ayiphetho ashiye umfundzi amangele, ayiphetho bangakalindzeli basafuna kuchubeka nekuyifundza.

### 4.3. Sibekandzaba

Sibekandzaba siyincenye lebaluleke kakhulu embhalweni wemdlalo wemoya. Sisivetela loku lokutsatfu, simonhlalo indzawo nesikhatsi. Kufanele umbhali asivetele kutsi umdlalo wenteka kuphi, ngasiphi sikhathi nekutsi kuhlalisenwe njani nobe badlali baphilisana njani kulomdlalo. Loku lokutsatfu lokucuketfwe sibekandzaba singengakuchaza ngalendlela:

#### 4.3.1. Indzawo

Indzawo embhalweni siyibona lapho sifundza umbhalo, umbhali usivetela balingisi benta lokutsite endzaweni letsite. Emdlalweni wemoya tindzawo lapho kwenteka khona lokutsite emdlalweni tingehluka kungabi yindzawo yinye kuphela. Indzawo ngalamafisha isivetela kutsi umdlalo wenteka kuphi.

Kulomdlalo lotsi, *Hawu Babe* sitfolo kwenteka lokutsite esikolweni iMasitakhe, ekhaya endzaweni yaseMatsulu, emfolamphilo, eMatsulu, eJozi, edolobheni naseminceleni lehlukana emave. Sitfolo Mandla naNcenekile batfolana esikolweni esikhatsini lesinyenti. Ncenekile utfolakala asola lokwenteka emkhatsini waMandla naThoko khona esikolweni. Umhlangano wekufundzisa bafundzi kutsi bafundze kuvula umlomo uma kukhona lapho bahlukumetwa khona ngandlela tsite.

Sibuye sitfole tigameko letenteka ekhaya tekuhlukumetwa kwaNcenekile. Ncenekile umbhali usivetela yena ahlukumetwa nguyise wakhe Gwebu losebenta kushayela iloli ahambe emave lehlukahlukene. Tonkhe tigameko tekuhlunyetwa kwaNcenekile ngetemacasi tenteka ekhaya kubo kaGwebu. Ncenekile simtfolo ahlukunyetwa nguGwebu aphindze ahlukunyetwe nangumakhelwane wabo Ndlovu. Emaphoyisa nawo efike ekhaya kutewubopha Ndlovu ngesento sakhe sekwephula umtsetfo.

Nasemfolamphilo kukhona lokwentekile. Sitfolo nesi Mtsetfwa ahlola umndeni wakaGwebu, wakaNdlovu, Duduzile naMandla ingati. Akagcini nekubahlola kuphela kepha ubuye abanike imiphumela yengati yabo, abaluleke ngendlela yekutiphatsha khona emfolamphilo.

BoGrobler naStrachan (1992:68) indzawo bayichaza ngalendlela:

*The space in a literary work stands in a certain relation to the events, characters and time. Declaration of love, e.g., often takes place in the moonlight on a balcony while ghost are often associated with ruins.*

Lenchazelo yaboGrobler naStrachan isivetela kutsi indzawo ihambisana netehlakalo letitsite, balingisi nesikhatsi. Kuvetwa kwelutsandvo, sib. Kuvame kwenteka kubhalikhoni nobe nakukhanya inyeti kaloku sipoko singahlanganiswa nendawo lesabekako.

#### **4.3.2. Sikhatsi**

Umbhali uma abhala umbhalo wemdlalo wemoya akasibekeli ebaleni kutsi lomdlalo wenteka ngasiphi sikhatsi. Loyu lofundza umbhalo uyatitfolela yena ngekwakhe ngesikhatsi afundza umdlalo. Uhlanganisa loko lokwenteka emdlalweni nesikhatsi lesitsite. Kungaba sikhatsi sanyalo, lesengcile, ebusika, ehlobo, emini, ntsambama, sikhatsi lesihle nobe lesibi, sikhatsi lesimnandzi nobe lesibuhlungu, ekuseni nobe ebusuku. Kutfolo sikhatsi embhalweni kudzinga lofundzako anakisise lapho afundza kute akwati kwehlukana kutsi lomdlalo wenteka ngasiphi sikhatsi.

Shlomith (1983: 46) sikhatsi usichaza enabe ngalendlela:

*Time in general maybe viewed in three respects order duration and frequency. Statement about order would answer the question "When?" in terms like: first, second, last, before, after, etc. Statements about duration, would answer the question "how long?" in terms like an hour, a year long, short, from X till Y, etc. Statements about frequency would answer the question "how often?" in terms like: X times a minute, a month, a page.*

Lenchazelo yaShlomith lengenhla isivetela kutsi imvamisa sikhatsi sibukwa ngetimo letintsantfu lokukuhleleka, budze besikhatsi, kuvamisa kwetehlakalo. Utsi sitatimende lesimayelana nekuhleleka singaphendvula umbuto lotsi "Nini?" sibonelo kwekucala, kwesibili, kwekugcina, ngembikwe..., ngemuva kwe..., njalonjalo. Sitatimende lesimayelana nebudze besikhatsi, singaphendvula umbuto "Sikhatsi lesinganani?" lokungaba li-awa, umnyaka, kusuka ku X kuye ku Y. Sitatimende

lesimayelana nekuvamisa kwetehlakalo singaphendvula umbuto “Kangaki?” njengekutsi kwenteka X ngeliminithi, ngenyanga, ngelikhasi.

Lomdlalo lonesihloko lesitsi, *Hawu Babe!* wenteka esikhatsini sanyalo. Loko kuvetwa yindlela tintfo tenteka ngakhona kulomdlalo. Sitfole kukhulunywa ngendlu lenemakamelo ekhabo Ncenekile. Sibuye sive kukhulunywa nangesikolo lapho umphatsisikolo akhona kuhlala phasi nathishela ambonise ngebungoti lalengela kubo ngekutsandzana nemntfwana wesikolo. Lesento sikhomba kutsi sikhatsi sanyalo senkhululeko. Kulomdlalo sitfole kuyiwa emtfolamphilo. Kusetjentiswa lucingo lwasendlini namakhalekhukhwini kuchumana. Mandla uhamba nobe undiza emoyeni ngendiza lapho ayewuhlanganyela nebadlali beMoroka Swalosi. Mandla simtfole ahlala ehotelela adla kudla lokusembili. Sibuye sivetelwe Gwebu angumshayeli weloli asebentela Ejozi, asebenta kutfutsela imitfwalo emaveni lahlukahlukene.

Sibuye sitfole sikhatsi lesimnandzi kuGwebu lapho bekatentela matsandza ngendvodzakati yakhe Ncenekile bese uyivala umlomo ngekuyitsengela bucwebe nekuyinika imali ngaso sonkhe sikhatsi. Umbhali ubuye asivetele nesikhatsi lesimatima lapho sekuvela khona emahlazo lenteka kaGwebu ngemuva kwekutsi Ncenekile avule umlomo wakhuluma konkhe lahlukunyetwe ngako lapha ekhaya.

Sibuye sitfole sikhatsi lesihle lapho Ncenekile sakhululekile emoyeni. Angasenayo imfihlo emkhatsini wakhe namake wakhe LaMabuza. Umbhali ubuye asivetele Ncenekile akhululeke kangangobe kugula kwakhe akamange afise kukufihla kepha wakhetsa kufundzisa lusha ngesifo se-HIV/AIDS aphindze avete kutsi naye uphila naso lesifo.

Konkhe loku kusivetela kutsi lomdlalo wemoya wenteka esikhatsini sanyalo ngobe tonkhe letintfo letibalwe ngenhla tiyenteka nanyalo kulesikhatsi lesiphila kuso.

#### **4.3.3. Simonhlalo**

Simonhlalo sisivetela indlela lekuphilisanwa ngayo kulomdlalo wemoya. Kunyenti-ke lokungatfolakala ekuphilisaneni kwebalingisi. Kungenteka kutsi bayadlana, bayahloniphana, bayakhatsalelana, banelutsandvo. Banelunya, banebuhilikici nobe bangemacili, nalokunye.

Msimang (1986:14) uphawula ngesimonhlalo utsi:

*This aspect of the setting involves the society's way of life. It embraces the society's customs and traditions as well as their beliefs.*

Lenchazelo yaMsimang lengenhla isivetela kutsi simonhlalo siyincenye yesibekandzaba lefaka ekhatsi indlela yekuphila yemmango. Ifaka ekhatsi inkholelo, buve nemihambo yemmango.

Kulomdlalo lotsi, *Hawu Babe* sitfolo kunekuvana, kuphilisana ngekubambisana, kuvelana, bucili nekungetsembeki. Loku kufakazelwa sento saDuduzile sekunakekela ncenekile aze abe nesibindzi sekuphumela ebaleni akhulume ngenkinga labukene nayo ekhaya. Sibuye sitfole nanesi Mtsetfwa akhomba kunakekela umphakatsi ngekuvula tandla ngaso sonkhe sikhatsi anike teluleko ngesifo se-HIV/AIDS emfolamphilo waseMatsulu. Aphindze ahlanganyele emhlanganweni lobewubanjwe esikolweni iMasitakhe.

Sibuye sitfole kungatsembeki lobekwenteka ekhaya kaGwebu. Loku kuvela lapho Gwebu naNcenekile basebentisa lonkhe litfuba lelivelako kuntjontjana ngetemacansi LaMabuza yena angaboni futsi angati kutsi kwenteka imihlolo lefana nalena kakhe. Kubuye kwenanele namakhelwane naye afune kuvalwa umlomo lapho akhandzanisa Gwebu naNcenekile bephula umtsetfo wetemacansi. Wachubeka naye Ndlovu wafuna kuvalwa nguNcenekile ngekutsi alale naye, kantsi Gwebu bekatsembisile kutsi utamnika imali. Konkhe loku kuveta kutsi indlela yekuphilisana kulombhalo wemdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Hawu Babe* beyingakahlobi kahle ekucaleni, ihambe yagucuka kwaba nekuvana nelucolo ngemuva kwekubhobokelana.

Sibuye sitfole umoya wekubumbana esikolweni lapho sikolo sonkhe sitfokotela kukhetfwa kwaMandla kutsi ayewudlalela licembu lelikhulu lebhola iMoroka Swalosi eJozi. Sitfolo futsi kuhlelwa kumukelwa kwaMandla esikolweni uma abuya eJozi. Loku kusho kutsi inhlalo kulesikolo beyiyinhle kakhulu emkhatsini webafundzi nabothishela baseMasitakhe.

BoDuduzile naNcenekile baphindze bavete umoya wekuhlalisana lomuhle nalokhatsalela labanye. Loko kuvela lapho baveta inshisekelo yekufundzisa lusaha

IwaseMasitakhe nobe lwaseMatsulu ngekuvula umlomo ngobe babona kutsi banyenti laphila ngekuhlukumetwa kepha bathule bafe nako.

BoPretorius naSwart (1982:8) bachaza sibekandzaba ngalendlela:

*This is the physical background against which the story takes place. The story can unfold against an idyllic background (that is where mountains, rivers, trees, etc are mentioned). The story can also be set on an island, on a ship in the desert or in a city.*

Inchazelo yaboPretorius naSwart lengenhla isetfulela kutsi sibekandzaba sisusisa salapho indzaba yenteka khona lokungaba kuphawula ngetintsaba, imifula, tihlahla, njll. Indzaba ingabuye yenteke elugwadvule, emkhunjini nobe edolobheni.

Abrams (1981: 175) uchaza sibekandzaba ngalendlela:

*Setting of a narrative or dramatic work is the general locale, historical time, and social circumstances in which its action occurs; the setting of an episode or scene within a work is the particular physical location in which it take place.*

Lenchazelo ya-Abrams lengenhla isetfulele kutsi sibekandzaba semsebenti lolandzisako nobe wemdlalo sisho indzawo, sikhatsi nesimonhlalo kulowo mdlalo.

Thwala (2017: vii) uchaza sibekandzaba atsi:

- *Sibekandzaba sigcamisa sigameko sinye lesikhulu lesitsintsa balingisi lababili lababalulekile, labakhulu nome labamcoka njengemmeleli, imbangi, nemcatululi nome umcabanisi.*
- *Indzawo lokwenteka kuyo sigameko, kungaba yindzawo lenkhulu nome lencane, lenhle nome lembi, yasemakhaya nome yasemadolobheni.*
- *Sikhatsi lokwenteka ngaso sigameko, kungaba busika noma lihlobo, imini nobe busuku, ekuseni nome entsambama.*
- ❖ *Sibekandzaba sitsintsa butsatfu lobulandzelako:*

- *Sikhatsi, indzawo nesimonhlalo ngaso sonkhe sikhatsi. Lesikhatsi sisebenta ngekubambisana kuto tonkhe tehluko. Simonhlalo senaba kabanti ngendlela tintfo tenteka ngayo letitsintsa balingisi.*

Inchazelo yaThwala na-Abrams lengenhla iyahambisana bachaza sibekandzaba kutsi sitsintsa lapho kwenteka khona umdlalo, sikhatsi nesimonhlalo.

#### **4.4. Ingcikitsi**

Umbhalo wemdlalo wemoya uhleleka ube netingcikitsi letincane letitfolakala kuleso naleso sicephu kepha tibe tiholela engcikitsini lenkhulu. Lofundzako kute atfole kahle ingcikitsi lephelele nobe lenkhulu emdlalweni, kumele awufundze wonkhe umdlalo wemoya kute akwati kulandzelisisa kahle kutsi umayelana nani. Ingcikitsi iyincenye lebaluleke kakhulu embhalweni wemdlalo wemoya ngobe isisusa lesenta umbhali acabange kubhala lokutsite lafuna kukuvetela labafundza umdlalo wemoya nobe labo labawulalele. Kafishane ingcikitsi nguloko umbhali lasuke afuna kusetfulela kona embhalweni wakhe wemdlalo wemoya.

Uma kwetfulwa sicephu lesitsite emdlalweni wemoya usuke wenteka ngenhloso letsite nobe udlalelwa inhloso letsite letawushiya lofundzako nobe lolalele anesitfombe sengcikitsi letsite lencane engcondvweni latakhela yona mayelana naleso sicephu.

Fowler (1926: 248) ingcikitsi uyibeka enabe ngalendlela:

*Theme traditionally means a recurrent element of subject-matter, but the modern insistence on simultaneous reference to form and content emphasizes, but the formal dimension of term.*

Inchazelo yaFowler lengenhla isichazela kutsi ingcikitsi nguloko mbambambamba lokuphatselene nendzaba yonkhe.

Baldick (1990: 225) uhambisana nembono waFowler uchaza ingcikitsi atsi:

*Is a silent abstract idea that emerges from a literary work's treatment of its subject- matter or a topic recurring in a number of literary works.*

Letinchazelo letingenhla taFowler naBaldick tiyahambisana, bobabili ingcikitsi bayiveta njengaloko lokungiko lokucuketfwe ngumbhalo lokusukela esihlokweni kuchubekele emisebentini leyenteka embhalweni nobe tigameko letenteka kulowo mdlalo.

Nasikhuluma ngengcikitsi endzabeni sisuke sikhuluma ngemongo wenzaba (Ncongwane nalabanye 2017: vii).

Inchazelo yaNcongwane lengenhla ngengcikitsi isivetela kutsi ingcikitsi inguloko lokucuketfwe yindzaba yonkhe.

Thwala (2015: 2) uvumelana naNcongwane ngobe ingcikitsi naye uyichaza atsi:

*Umdlalo uba nengcikitsi noma indzikimba yinye lenkhulu legcama kusukela ekucaleni ize iyewufinyelela ekugcineni. Ingcikitsi yemdlalo ivela ibonakale kuleso naleso sigcawu nasetigabeni letinyenti. Kuyenteka kuleminywe imibhalo yemdlalo kugcama tingcikitsi letinyenti. Uma sibuka ingcikitsi yemdlalo kuyabonakala kutsi ivetwe tigigaba, lulwimi lolusetjentisiwe, balingisi, tindzawo naleminywe imigomo..*

Lenchazelo yaThwala lengenhla isivetela kutsi uma sikhuluma ngengcikitsi sisuke siveta umcondvo jikelele lomayelana nendzaba yonkhe. Loko kwenteka ngekutsi ivetwe kuleso naleso sigcawu. Uphindze asivetele kutsi kuleminywe imibhalo kuye kutfolakale tingcikitsi letinyenti. Ingcikitsi emdlalweni ivetwa kusetjentiswa kwelulwimi, balingisi nalokunye..

#### **4.5. Ludvweshu**

Ludvweshu luyincenye lebaluleke kakhulu embhalweni wemdlalo wemoya. Lwenta indzaba ichubeke iye embili. Ludvweshu lwenteka emkhatsini webalingisi nobe

badlali lababili kuye etulu. Imbangela yeludvweshu emdlalweni ingahle yentiwe nguloku lokulandzelako:

- Kushayisana ngemicondvo kwebalingisi.
- Kungavumelani kwebalingisi ngento letsite.
- Kuba nemibono leyehlukene kungabikho lofuna kutsatsa walomunye.
- Kungaboni ngaso linye ekwenteni lokutsite, njalonjalo.

Ludvweshu lwenta lofundzako angayibeki phasi incwadzi ngobe afisa kwati kutsi yini letawulandzela, kutawuphetsa ngani, ngubani lotawuncoba kulokushayisana kwemicondvo yebalingisi, njalonjalo.

Ludvweshu-ke luhlukaniseke kabili. Kuneludvweshu lwangaphandle neludvweshu lwangekhatsi. Ludvweshu lwangaphandle silubona lapho balingisi bahishana ngemavi. Ngasikhatsi baze babambane nangetihlutfu. Ludvweshu lwangekhatsi lona lwenteka ngekhatshi kwemlingisi ngamunye. Umlingisi nobe umdlali kuba nentfo kumbe netintfo lalwa nato engcondvweni yakhe kepha angaphumi nesisombululo. Ngasikhatsi ludvweshu lwangekhatsi lujinge lufute ludvweshu lwangaphandle lapho umdlali nobe umlingisi aphimisa imicabango yakhe.

Kulomdlalo lotsi, *Hawu Babe!* ludvweshu lwangaphandle silutfola lapho Ncenekile alwisa Mandla ngobe atsi utsandzana naThoko. Sitfola Mandla azama kubhula umlilo asho kutsi akatsandzani naThoko kepha Ncenekile yena angafuni kuyiva leyo leshiwo ngumandla abhoka inkhani. Loku kufakazelwa ngulamavi latfolakala kulomdlalo latsi:

*Ncenekile: Ngiyekele wena Mandla! Ungibambelani? Ungibambelani? Ngiyekele mine! Ini? Anivani? Ucabanga kutsi ngisilima mine? Hheyi wena! Angisiso sitsandvwa sakho mine. Hamba uye kulaboThoko bakho bewukhisana nabo.*

*Mandla: Lalela phela Nceni wami. Sesingaze sehlukaniswe yikiss nje? Sewesingaki lomnyaka sitsandzana? Awusiwo wesine?"*

(Malindzisa 2015: 17)

Sibuye silutfole futsi lapho Ndlovu akhandza Gwebu naNcenekile, ngesikhatsi atfola Gwebu aphuma endlini nobe ekamelweni laNcenekile ekubeni nenina LaMabuza abengekho ekhaya. Loku kufakazelwa ngulamavi latsi:

*Ndlovu: Ngitawukhuluma nasekunemkakho, angati kumbe uyayati lentfo leyentekako emkhatsini wakho nalomtfwanakho.*

(Malindzisa 2015: 27)

Siyalutfole futsi lapho Ndlovu azama kuvimba Ncenekile naDuduzile kutsi bangamtjeli umkakhe ngendzaba layentile yekuhlukubeta Ncenekile ngekwemacansi. Sitfole Ncenekile atsembisa kuyihlakata lendzaba kepha Ndlovu yena abelesele ngekumncenga. Duduzile naye abesengufakazi ngobe wabhaca weva konkhe lokwashiwo nguNdlovu uma abuya kwesibili kuNcenekile. Watfolakala avumbuka sekeve konkhe wabanjwa njalo Ndlovu ngelugibe. Loku kufakazelwa ngulamavi lakhulunywa nguNdlovu latsi:

*Ndlovu: Ngitakuhhwadla ngemphama khona nyalo.*

(Malindzisa 2015: 44)

Siphindze silutfole futsi ludvweshu lwangaphandle emkhatsini waNcenekile naNdlovu ngemuva kwekutsi Ncenekile asahlolwe ngunesi Mtsetfwa watfolwa kutsi uneligciwane le-HIV. Simtfole akhulumela etulu naNdlovu angasenandzaba nekutsi ukhuluma nemuntfu lomdzala kepha akhipha loko lokumhlupha enhlityweni mayelana nesento saNdlovu kuye abe amdzala. Loku kufakazelwa ngulamavi lalandzelako lakhombisa kungevani emkhatsini waNdlovu naNcenekile latsi:

*Ncenekile: Nawutsi ngikuvale umlomo beningakanani? Besingenti kwalabadzala? Angitsi ngakuvala umlomo ngendlela lowawufuna kuvalwa ngayo.? Lenzaba yekuvalwa umlomo ngitayitjela make LaSithole ngobe sekuyaliwa.NaDudu angayifakaza leyo. Itanitfole i-AIDS senibadzala ningaka.*

*Ndlovu: Hheyi wena ntfombatana ufuna kuhhlita umuti wami?"*

(Malindzisa 2015:166-167)

Ludvweshu lwangekhatsi silutfola lapho Ndlovu etfuswa umsindvo yemoto yaGwebu layiva ingena angakalindzi kutsi sebangabuya ngobe bebamvalelisile ati kutsi babuya nini. Ndlovu utfolakala angati atibuta atiphendvula, alwa nemicabango yakhe ngobe acabanga kutsi Ncenekile angahle amtjele Gwebu ngaloko okwentekile emkhatsini wakhe Ndlovu naNcenekile kepha aphindze ancome kungamnkhumisi, abone kuncono kutsi amane atikhiyele endlini amhlole ngelifasitelo. Lenkhulumo ifakazelwa ngulamagama lacashunwe kulombhalo wemdlalo wemoya latsi:

*Hawu! Nayo imoti yaGwebu ingena! Kusho kutsi sebabyile lapho bebaye khona. Ngitakwenta njani ngalenzaba? Mhlawumbe lomntfwana amtjele nje ngalokwenteke itolo! Cha, hhayi. Usacabanga kungivala umlomo. Angifuni kukhuluma naye lamuhla. Ncono ngitkhiyele ngekhatsi, ngimhlole ngemakhethenisi.*

(Malindzisa 2015:44)

Sibuye silutfole futsi ludvweshu lwangekhatsi lapho Gwebu ashayela ekhaya lucingo lubanjwe nguLaMabuza. LaMabuza atfolakale akhuluma emavi lamabi latsi Gwebu angabaphatseli kugula ngobe akafuni kufa nemtswanakhe. Lawo mavi enta ingcondvo yaGwebu yangahlaliseki. Watibuta watiphendvula kutsi ngabe umkakhe ucondzeni ngalamavi. Kwabuye kwamkhatsata engcondweni nekutsi indlela Ncenekile lasenta ngayo tintfo ayisefani ngobe phela sewala ngisho kukhuluma naye nje. Loku kufakazelwa ngulamavi lelandzelako lacashunwe kulomdlalo wemoya lakhulunywa nguGwebu latsi:

*(Ukhuluma yedvwa uyacabanga) kukhona lokwentekile lena ekhaya. Kukhona lokushaya emanti. Iyangetfusa lenkhulumo yalomfati. Ncenekile sewala nekukhuluma nami! Hhayi! Kukhona lokukhona. Ngishaywa luvalo.*

(Malindzisa 2015: 95)

Loku kushayisana kwemicondvo nangemibono emkhatsini webadlali. Badlali basuke bangavumelani ngalokutsite lokwentekako. Ngalamanye emagama badlali bayaphikisana, loku ngiko lokwenta indzaba itfutfuke. Kukhona ludvweshu lwangaphandle kulapho badlali bacabana bodvwa kungaba ngulababili nobe ngetulu kwaloko (Khanyile 2015:2).

Loku kushayisana kwemicondvo nangemibono emkhatsini webadlali. Badlali basuke bangavumelani ngalokutsite lokwentekako. Ngalamanye emagama badlali bayaphikisana, loku ngiko lokwenta indzaba itfutfuke. Kukhona ludvweshu lwangaphandle kulapho badlali bacabana bodvwa kungaba ngulababili nobe ngetulu kwaloko. Ludvweshu lwangekhatsi kulapho umdlali aba nemicabango leshayisanako ngekhatsi kwakhe. Kungaboni tintfo ngaso linye, indlela lebenta ngayo tintfo letitsite nendlela lebabukeka ngayo badlali kungaba nemtselela lomkhulu kuletinye tincenye temsebenti yetemibhalo: incikitsi, sibekandzaba neliphimbo (Malindzisa 2015: 4).

Inchazelo yaMalindzisa lengenhla ivete kutsi ludvweshu lubangwa kushayisana kwemicondvo yebalingisi lababili kuye etulu.

Ncongwane (2015:vii) uvumelana naMalindzisa lapho achaza ludvweshu atsi:

*Uma sikhuluma ngeludvweshu sisuke sikhuluma ngakushayisana kwemibono emkhatsini webalingisi lababili nobe labangetulu lapho behluleka kuvumelana ngentfo yinye, lokugcine kuholela ekushayisaneni ngetinkhulumo. Ludvweshu luhlukaniseke kabili. Kuneludvweshu lwangaphandle neludvweshu lwangekhatsi. Ludvweshu lwangekhatsi lutsintsa imicabango leminyenti levelako kumlingisi agcine ahlulekile kutsatsa sincumo lesifanele. Ludvweshu lwangaphandle luye lukhonjiswe tento neminyakato. Lubonakala ngekutsi kuvele sigameko lesingaba kubaleka, kushaya, kucosha, kugidza nalokunye. Ludvweshu simo lesingavimbeleki lesifika emphilweni sente umcondvo ungatinti, wakhe ubhidlite, utsatse ubeke.*

Inchazelo yaNcongwane lengenhla iveta kutsi ludvweshu lubangwa kungaboni ngaso linye kwebadlali nobe balingisi. Iveta kutsi ludvweshu luhlukaniseke kabili, kuneludvweshu lwangaphandle neludvweshu lwangekhatsi. Ludvweshu lusisekelo lwesigameko lesisisusa lesichubela indzaba nobe umdlalo embili.

Ludvweshu lwangaphandle sitfolo balingisi baphikisana ngemagama. Ngalesinye sikhatsi baze babambane ngetandla. Indzaba ikhuliswa ludvweshu lwangaphandle ngobe luba netigameko letinyenti. Ludvweshu lwangekhatsi kufanele sibone umlingisi alwa nemicabango yakhe, atsatse abeke, akhe abhidlite, angaphumi nesisombululo. Umbhali kumele asente simbone ngemehlo engcondvo umlingisi atsatsa abeka.

Mthembu naGinindza (2017: vii) bachaza ludvweshu ngendlela lehambisana nalabahlatiyi labangenhla. Ludvweshu balibeka ngalendlela:

*Ludvweshu: lungubo bumnandzi bemdlalo emdlalweni. Simo sekutsi kube khona kungevani nome kushayisana emkhatsini webadlali, bangaboni tintfo ngeliso linye. Ngalesinye sikhatsi badzimate babambane ngetandla bashayane. Loluhlobo lweludvweshu silubita ngekutsi ludvweshu lwangaphandle. Ngalesinye sikhatsi siye sikhandze umlingisi alwa nemicabango yakhe mayelana nesincumo lekufanele kutsi asitsatse kepha kunekushayisana. Lolo hlobo lweludvweshu lubitwa ngekutsi ludvweshu lwangekhatsi.*

Letinchazelo tabo Malindzisa, Mbhele, naMthembu naGinindza kafishane tisivetela kutsi ludvweshu lwehlukaneke kabili. Lwenta indzaba ihehe ichubekele embili. Lofundzako naye uyaheheka afise kuchubeka awufundze aze awucedze umbhalo wemdlalo wemoya kuze atitfolele kutsi kutakwentekani ngemuva kwaloludvweshu.

Baphindze basivetele umehluko emkhatsini weludvweshu lwangaphandle neludvweshu lwangekhatsi. Baveta kutsi ludvweshu lwangekhatsi lwenteka kumlingisi ngamunye, abe nekushayisana kwemicabango. Ngasikhatsi aze aphimisele loko lakucabangako.

Ludvweshu lwangephandle basivetela lona kutsi timphawu talo singatibona ngemehlo. Balingisi bemdlalo batfolakala baphendvulana ngemagama, ngasikhatsi bangaze babambane ngetihlutfu. Loko-ke kuba ludvweshu lwangaphandle ngobe kuyabonakala.

#### 4.6. Sicakacaka

Sicakacaka siyincenye lebaluleke kakhulu embhalweni wemdlalo wemoya. Sinemtselela lomkhulu losita kutsi indzaba ichubeke iye phambili futsi ibe namdvonseni kuloyo lofundzako. Sicakacaka siba khona ngobe kucale kwaba neludvweshu nobe balingisi bangaboni ngaso linye emdlalweni wemoya. Loko kwenta kutsi tintfo ticangane tiye embili. Njengekutsi nangabe kunekungaphumeli ebaleni ngentfo letsite ngobe kunaloyo lekungafanele ayati, kuyenta kutsi lomunye atsi ngiyakhuluma, lomunye azame kumvala umlomo.

Sicakacaka sibuye sibe nemtselela lomkhulu ekutseni indzaba itfutfuke ize iye iyewufika esicongweni sayo nobe luvutfondzaba ngobe kusuke sekuphitsene tintfo kakhulu. Inkinga levetwe ekucaleni kwemdlalo isuke seyitfutfuke ngalokwedlulele, sekudzingeka kutsi balingisi labatsintsekako babe nesisombululo nobe balwele kutfole sisombululo senkinga lebabukene nayo kulomdlalo wemoya.

Kulombhalo wemdlalo wemoya lonesihloko lesitsi, *Hawu Babe!* sicakaka sisitfole lapho indzaba yaGwebu naNcenekile yelutsandvo lolufihlakele nobe yekuhlukunyetwa ngetemacansi seyicala kwatiwa nguNdlovu. Ndlovu ufuna kuyoyimangala emaphoyiseni lendzaba layibonile. Gwebu yena uzama kumvala umlomo ngobe angafuni kuboshwa nekutsi umkakhe ayati lendzaba esaba kubhidlikelwa ngumuti wakhe. Sibatfole bakhuluma lamavi lalandzelako boGwebu naNdlovu bangavisisani ngenkhulumo:

*Ndlovu: Awumpheleketeli umkakho nje uhlalele lesento losenta nalomntfwana? Mine ngitsi ngiyavusela nje ngobe ngibone ufikile kantsi ngitawubona umhlolo lonje! Ngiya emaphoyiseni nyalo loku. Thula wena awunamahloni umncane nakangaka.*

*Wena Gwebu wenta sento lesinje emtfwaneni wakho! Impela ngiya emaphoyiseni inyanisi.*

*Gwebu: Phela utakube ungidzilitela likhaya makhelwane. Ayibe yincane makhelwane. Nayi iR200. Bamba nje kancane.*

(Malindzisa 2015: 24)

Kusenjalo asavalwe umlomo, simtfolo asanyonyobela Ncenekile naye Ndlovu ngobe atsi kadze amnabela naye. Simtfolo amhlukumeta ngetemacansi ngoba atsi angala utawutjela unina lendzaba yabo naGwebu. Ncenekile utitfolo sacangene ngobe angati kutsi yini lekumele ayente kute atfole kuphumula engcondvweni ngalabobabe labadzala labamhlukumetako. Loku kufakazelwa ngulamavi lalandzelako latfolakala kulombhalo:

*Ndlovu: Kepha loko lokunika uyihlo nami unganginika.*

*Ncenekile: Hawu babe! Ncono ngicale ngekuyawucabanga.*

*Ndlovu: Cha. Kutawuphutisa kucabanga. Ngitele kona loko nje lapha. Ngiphendvule. Ngiyibhibite nobe name uyanginika. Akekho losibonako. Ncenekile: hawu babe Ndlovu!*

(Malindzisa 2015: 30)

Sibuye sitfole naDuduzile angenelela enta tintfo ticangane kakhulu ngemuva kwekutsi naye sekabone loko lokwentiwa ngubabe longumakhelwane Ndlovu kuNcenekile. Loko abesatokwenta lihlandla lesibili. Sitfolo boNcenekile naDuduzile bakha lisu lekutsi abhace ngaphasi kwembhede Duduzile kuze Ndlovu angamboni khona atewutfola lonkhe liciniso laloko lokwentekako. Sitfolo Ndlovu alwela kuvala Duduzile umlomo ngekumesabisa kutsi utamhhwadla ngempama. Duduzile akazange akwemukele loko watsatsa sinyatselo sekusita Ncenekile. Lenkhulumo ifakazelwa ngulamavi lalandzelako:

*Ndlovu: Asikhulume uhleti lapha eceleni kwami. Nami ngiyafuna kukuphulula njengeyihlo. Eyi! Umbhedze wakho muhle!*

*Kuyabonakala kutsi Gwebu abevele atitsengela yena. Nami angitenti ntfombatana. Sengifikelwa sikhwele lesibi nangikucabanga, ikakhulu kusukela itolo.*

*Ncenekile: Ncono mane ngikunike imali lokungenani, ngikuvale ngayo umlomo.*

*Ndlovu: Angiyifuni imali yakho. Ngifuna wena. Hawu! Yini lena lenyakatisa umbhedze? Ungibhacelelani ngaphasi kwembhedze?*

*Duduzile: Babe Ndlovu! Ngitsi babe Ndlovu! Yini loloyikhulumako kumntfwana wesikolo. Siya emaphoyiseni nyalo. Ngiyive yonkhe lenkhulumo yakho lebolile nalecindzetelako. Ucindzetela umntfwana kutsi, kutsi...*

*Ndlovu: Hheyi Wena! Ngitakuhhwadla ngemphama khona nyalo.*

(Malindzisa 2015: 44)

Loko lokwentiwa nguDuduzile kwenta Gwebu wahlangahlangana enhloko ngoba angasati kutsi lendzaba yakhe naNcenekile itawugcina iyimfihlo nobe itawuphumela ebaleni njengobe naNceni wakhe angasamboni futsi angati nekutsi wentani, ucabangani ngaye futsi lapho akhona. Ncenekile naye waphindze wasanganisa Ndlovu ngoba angasafuni kulala naye. Simtfolo asho nekutsi utawusuke ayotjela make LaSithole kutsi Ndlovu uke wahlakula imfabantfu naye. Loko kwenta tintfo ticangane tiye embili ngobe licebo landlovu lekuzama kuyivala lendzaba litfolakala lingasebenti. Loko kwenta inkinga ichubeke iye embili.

Simelane (2015:4-5) unaba ngesicakacaka kabanti atsi:

*Sicakacaka sidalwa tigameko letinyenti leticakile. Lapha kusuke sekunetingcaki letinyenti letidzinga kusonjululwa. Kudzingeka kutsi balingisi bete netisombululo. Njengekweswela kungamenta umuntfu acabange kakhulu kutsi angayitfolo kuphi imali kuze afeze tifiso takhe. Lapha-ke tintfo tisuke setibila kakhulu sekudzingeka kwekutsi kutsatfwe sincumo etimeni letimatima*

*letehlukene. Sicakacaka sikhulisa indzaba ifike esicongweni sayo ngobe isuke seyiphakeme kakhulu.*

Inchazelo yaSimelane lengenhla ivete kutsi tigateko letinyenti leticakile tiholela esicakacakeni. Tinkinga letinyenti tisuke setidzinga sisombululo njengobe tintfo tisuke seticangene.

BoMthembu naGinindza (2017: vii) bachaza sicakacaka benabe ngalendlela lelandzelako batsi:

*Lapha tintfo seticangene sibili, indzaba seyiphokophelele esicongweni. Tintfo seticangene kakhulu sekudzingeka sisombululo salenkinga leyetfulwe ekucaleni kwendzaba. Tintfo suke setishube mbamba kulesigaba.*

Inchazelo yaboSimelane, Mthembu naGinindza iyahambelana sicakacaka kulapho tintfo seticangene sibili emdlalweni. Kusuke sekudzingeka sisombululo senkinga levetwe esingenisweni nobe ekucaleni kwemdlalo.

Morner (1992: 02) sicakacaka usichaza abeke ngalendlela lelandzelako:

*A complication is entangling of affairs early in the development of the plot of a play or narrative that must be unravelled in their resolution at the end.*

Lenchazelo yaMorner lengenhla isetfulela kutsi sicakacaka kusuke kukuphitsana kwetintfo ekutfufukeni nobe ekukhuleni kwemdlalo nobe indzaba lelandzisako lokumele kusombululeke emkhatsini webalingisi ekugcineni kwako konkhe.

#### **4.7. Luvutfondzaba**

Luvutfondzaba luyincenye lebaluleke kakhulu embhalweni wemdlalo wemoya. Kulesigaba kulapho indzaba seyimnandzi kakhulu. Seyivele idvonse lofundzako aheheke, atakhele sitfombe sengcondvo ngaloko lakufundzako. Afune kutitfolela kutsi njengobe tintfo setitimbi ngalendlela kutawuphetsa ngani. Ngubani lotawuphumelela. Kulesigaba tinkinga letibukene nemlingisi lolichawe tisuke

setiphakeme kakhulu. Kulesigaba umdlalo wemoya usuke sewusezingeni leliphakeme kakhulu. Tintfo tisuke setihlangahlangene kakhulu, balingisi baholeleke ekutseni balandzele indlela yekuphila lensha lebangakayetayeli. Ngalamafisha umdlalo usuke sewufike esigamekweni lesikhulu, inkinga yemdlalo seyivutfwe, sekuphokophelwe esisombululweni sayo. Kulesigaba-ke kulapho kucala kuvela khona kutsi kungahle kuphumelela bani, njani, ngani futsi.

Malindzisa (2015:4-5) wenaba ngeluvutfondzaba atsi:

*Lapha indzaba icala ngetigameko letincane letiya ngekutfutfuka tiye tifike esicongweni. Indzaba naseyifike esigamekweni lesikhulu isuke seyisesicongweni lapho kutsiwa luvutfondzaba. Umdlalo usuke sewusecophelweni lelisetulu.*

Inchazelo yaMalindzisa ihambisana neyaSimelane lengentasi. Baveta luvutfondzaba njenge sicongo sendzaba. Baveta kutsi indzaba isuke seyisecophelweni lelisetulu nobe leliphakeme kakhulu.

Luvutfondzaba lubitwa ngesicongo sendzaba. Indzaba lapha seyiphakeme seyisecophelweni lekugcina. Emaphaphu asehleli etulu. Lapha kunekulandzelana kwetigameko, kusuke kulesincane kuye kulesikhulu. Leli licophelo lelibaluleke kakhulu, kulapho tinkinga tiphela khona. Kuchacheka emafindvo, kuvele kutsi ngubani lophumelelako nalohlulwako (Simelane 2015: 5).

Inchazelo yaSimelane lengenhla iveta kutsi luvutfondzaba lwenta emaphaphu aphakame. Lofundzako afune kwati kutsi ingabe yini letawulandzela. Kulandzelana tigameko kucala kulesincane kuye kulesikhulu. Kulapho kuvela khona kutsi ngubani lophumelelako nalohlulwako.

Jele (2017: xiii) uchaza luvutfondzaba ahambisane naSimelane, wenaba ngalendlela:

*Indzaba icala phasi ikhule igcine ifinyelele esicongweni sayo lesatiwa ngekutsi luvutfondzaba. Kulapho kuchacheka tinkinga khona. Kulapho kutfukululeka emafindvo labebophekile khona.*

*Kulapho kuvela khona kutsi indzaba imnandzi nome ayisimnandzi, iyamheha umfundzi nome ayimhehi.*

Inchazelo yaJele lengenhla iveta kutsi indzaba ifika njani esicongweni sayo lesibitwa ngeluvutfondzaba. Iveta kutsi tinkinga tisombululeka kulesigaba. Bumnandzi, kuheha,nebubi bendzaba buvela kuluvutfondzaba

Thwala (2017: ix) unaba ngalendlela ngeluvutfondzaba utsi:

*Indzaba icala phasi ikhule igcine ifinyelele esicongweni sayo lesatiwa ngekutsi luvutfondzaba. Licophelo lekugcina lelikhombisa kuphakama kwendzaba. Kukhula kwendzaba kucala ekucaleni lapho ingeniswa kube nelulungelunge lwetigameko, ludvweshu, ticakacaka kuye kufinyelelwe esicongweni. Lapha kuluvutfondzaba kusuke sekubanjwe longentasi. Tintfo tisuke setonakele tingasalungiseki, balingisi bafika esigabeni lesisha semphilo.*

Inchazelo yaMalindzisa naThwala ngeluvutfondzaba iyahambisana baveta kutsi indzaba icala ekucaleni itfutfuke ize ifinyelele ezingeni lelisetulu lelibitwa ngekutsi luvutfondzaba. Kulesigaba tintfo tisuke setihlangene kakhulu. Kusuke sekunekumangala lokukhulu. Lokonakele kusuke kungasalungiseki nhlobo.

BoMorner naRausch (1991: 38) luvutfondzaba baluchaza benabe ngalendlela lelandzelako:

*Climax is the moment of highest intensity and interest in a drama or a story. The climax is usually also the crisis or turning point of the fortunes of the protagonist, the peak of the rising action. In some works, the climax follow closely upon the turning point.*

Lenchazelo yaboMorner naRausch lengenhla isetfulela kabanti ngeluvutfondzaba kutsi lilicophelo lelisetulu emdlalweni nobe endzabeni. Basichazela nekutsi luvutfondzaba imvamisa luyinkinga nobe ingwijikhwebu lephatselene nemlingisi

lolichawe, nekukhula kwekhula kwetigameko tifinyelele esicongweni sayo. Kuletinye timo, luvutfondzaba lweyamana nobe lulandzelana edvute nengwijikhwebu.

*Lapha isixakaxaka sisuke sesikhuphuke saze safika esicongweni, sekungenzeka noma yini ukuxazulula inkinga.*

(Shabangu 2015: 2)

Lenchazelo yaShabangu lengenhla ivete kutsi kuluvutfondzaba sicakacaka siba sesikhuphuke kakhulu saze safika esicongweni, nobe yini seyingenteka kutsi inkinga isombululeke.

Kulombhalo wemdlalo wemoya lonesihloko lesitsi, *Hawu Babe* luvutfondzaba silutfo lapho indzaba yaNcenekile naGwebu seyatiwa nguDuduzile, nesi Mtsetfwa naLaMabuza. Sitfo Ncenekile akheta kubhoboka kuDuduzile amtjele ngekuhlukunyetwa labukene nako lokuphatselene nebatali bakhe. Duduzile yena ngemuva kwekutfo kutsi wehlelwa yini Ncenekile ekhaya kubo, bese utsatsa sinyatselo nobe seluleko sekutsi kuncono baye kunesi Mtsetfwa losebenta emtfolamphilo waseMatsulu.

Ncenekile yena ubonakala anakwesaba nekungamtsembi nesi Mtsetfwa njengemuntfu langamati. Uze asho nekutsi angahle ayibhibite iMatsulu yonkhe iyati lendzaba yekuhlukunyetwa kwakhe bese kuhlazeka umndeni wakhe. Wagcina avumile kuya kunesi Mtsetfwa. Kulapho indzaba ifike yashuba kakhulu ngobe besekufanele nekutsi unina LaMabuza lobesolo afihlelwa asale ayati lendzaba.

Wayitfo-ke naye LaMabuza tintfo tacangana kakhulu uma atfo kutsi kantsi indvodza yakhe ngiyo lehlukubeta indvodzakati yabo Ncenekile. Simtfo naye sekahlanganyela naDuduzile naNcenekile ekutseni balwe nalesimo lesibukene nalomndeni ngesimanga sababe welikhaya Gwebu. Ncenekile naye simtfo angasafuni kuva lutfo ngaGwebu. Bucwebe nemali labemdvonsa ngako Gwebu, bekungasasho lutfo kuye. Kwala ngisho Gwebu sekambita ngemagama lamnandzi atsi buya ngicabule Nceni wami ale aphetse.

Konkhe loku kwenteka nje Gwebu akati kepha sewucala kusola indlela Ncenekile lasenta ngayo tintfo leseyikhomba kungefani nasemalangeneni. Ncenekile utfolakala

asiya likhaya lakubo ayotifihla khabo Duduzile ngobe abalekela Gwebu nobe kunjalo Gwebu wenta taba ayommela esikolweni. Konkhe loko amange kumsita ngobe Ncenekile abevele ambhacele nje, atikhandze ajika abuyela ekhaya angakamboni.

Ncenekile naGwebu sibatfola badlala mabhacelana kuze kufike lapho atsi nakafona lucingo lubanjwe nguLaMabuza. Atsi aluphendvulile afune kukhuluma naNcenekile kepha Ncenekile ale kuphendvula lucingo loluvela kubabe wakhe. LaMabuza aphoceleke kutsi abuyele akhulume nemyeni wakhe. Gwebu ngekungati acabange kutsi sewukhuluma naNcenekile avele ambite ngesitsandvwa sakhe Nceni. Ashaceke uma eva kutsi ukhuluma naLaMabuza. Simo sachubeka sashuba kwaze kwalamula indzaba yekuhlolwa ingati emtfolamphilo. Gwebu naye sekabaleka angafuni kudlula eMatsulu uma abuya kuyodiliva lokutsite ngakhona, ashaye adlule abuyele ejozi ngobe adliwa satelo.

Ncenekile simtfolo acala kutetsemba angamani avumele uyise amcaphate njengobe abehlala enta emalangeneni. Gwebu uzama kusebentisa lisu lelincane lalitfolile kutsi atsatse ikhisi kuNcenekile, kepha Ncenekile wavele wala wangasondzeli kuye. Loku kufakazelwa ngulamavi lalandzelako latfolakala kulomdlalo wemoya latsi:

*Gwebu: Sondzela Nceni wami mane ngitsatse ikhisi kanye nje.*

*Ncenekile: Cha, nani babe. Seyavalwa leyo khisi. Kahle hle seyaphela.*

*Gwebu: Utsini! Sondzela man!*

*Ncenekile: Hhayi! Ungangibambi. Ngiyamemeta ungangibamba.*

(Malindzisa 2015: 184)

Lenkhulumo lecashunwe ngenhla iveta bufakazi beluvutfondzaba lobutfolakala kulomdlalo wemoya. Konkhe lokungenhla kusiletsela luvutfondzaba kulomdlalo.

#### **4.8. Lupholavutfondzaba**

Lupholavutfondzaba lulandzela luvutfondzaba embhalweni kepha lucuketse umphumela weludvweshu lolugcine lucanganise balingisi emdlalweni wemoya. Indzaba isuka esicongweni sayo yehle iyewufika kulupholavutfondzaba. Kulesigaba kulindzeleke kutsi kucatululeke inkinga lenkhulu leyente indzaba yaze yafika

esicongweni nobe kuluvutfondzaba. Lenkinga icale ekucaleni kwemdlalo yakhula ngekuhamba kwetigameko yate indzaba yafinyelela kuluvutfondzaba. Lapha-ke umbhali kumele asivetele kutsi inkinga yemlingisi lolichawe nobe yebalingisi iyacatululeka nobe cha. Loko labekufisa uyakutfole nobe cha. Uyaphumelela nobe cha. Lokuphantsana kona kuyasombululeka nobe cha.

*Lupholavutfondzaba luniketa umphumela weludvweshu nekucatululeka kwenkinga lecale kuvela esingenisweni, yaya ngekukhula emtimbeni wenzaba yaze yaphelela kuluvutfondzaba. Lapha kulesigaba kulapho kuvela khona emaciniso, kucatululeka kwetibopho, kwati kabanti ngalobekufihlakele nekutfole sifundvo ngesigameko lesikhulu. Atikho tinkinga noma tigameko letinsha letivelako elicophelweni lalomgomo. (Thwala 2017: ix)*

Lenchazelo yaThwala lengenhla ivete kutsi lupholavutfondzaba kulapho indzaba seyehla khona, kuvela emaciniso, kukhumuka emafundvo labeboshiwe nekufundza lokutsite lokuyamene nesigameko lesikhulu. Tinkinga nobe tigameko letinsha atikalindzeleki kulupholavutfondzaba.

Baldick (1990:11) uchaza lupholavutfondzaba atsi:

*Anticlimax: an abrupt from growing intensity to triviality in any passage of dramatic, narrative or descriptive writing with the effect of disappointed expectation or deflected suspences.*

*Lenchazelo yaBaldick lengenhla isivetela kabanti kutsi lupholavutfondzaba kwehla kwemdlalo, indzaba lelandzisako nobe lechazako lokuba nemtselela ekungaphumeleli kwaloko bekulindzelekile nobe tintfo tingenteki ngendlela lebeyilindzelwe nakucatululeka inkinga.*

Scott (1965:15) wenaba ngelupholavutfondzaba atsi:

*The arrangement of words or phrases in descending order of importance; a sudden descent from the sublime to the ridiculous.*

Lenchazelo yaScott lengenhla isibekela ngelupholavutfondzaba kutsi kuhleleka kwemagama nobe isishwana lokukhomba lizinga lekwehla, kusukela esicongweni kuye ezingeni lelingakalindzeleki.

*Lesi sigaba semdlalo lesiya ekupheleni lapho tintfo seticala kudzamba. Tinkinga lebetikhona emdlalweni ticala kusombululeka nemibuto lebeyikhona iyaphendvuleka. (Malindzisa 2015: 5)*

Lenchazelo yaMalindzisa lengenhla iveta kutsi lupholavutfondzaba lungasekupheleni kwemdlalo lokusho kutsi lusondzelene nesiphetho lapho tintfo seticala kuphumela ebaleni. Imibuto lebeyiphetho loyo lofundzako iyaphendvuleka nenkinga lesicale nayo esingenisweni iyasombululeka. Kulomdlalo wemoya lonesihloko lesitsi, *Hawu Babe* Lupholavutfondzaba silutfo lapho tonkhe timfihlo setiphumele ebaleni. LaMabuza ngekuhlutfuka ayiveta indzaba kuGwebu amtjela kutsi sewuvulekile umlomo waNcenekile labewuvala ngebucwebe nemali. Sewutawukhuluma konkhe lakwatiko ngekuhlukunyetwa kwakhe lapha ekhaya nakamakhelwane ahlukunyetwa nguNdlovu. Leso sento saLaMabuza siholele ekutseni Gwebu abe nekumangala kutsi kantsi lendzaba seyifaka naNdlovu ekhatsi. Nobe kunjalo kute lenye inkinga lephindze yenteka ngemuva kwaloko. Gwebu uvele watehlisa wacolisa emndenini wakhe ngako konkhe lokubi lakwentile. Simtfo lapho lamani lalandzelako:

*Asiyikhulume yonkhe lendzaba la iphele. Impela mkami angati ngicolise njani kuwe, ngobe kufa sesikubuke ngemehlo sonkhe ngenca yami. Ucinisile nesi nakatsi kutawuvalwa ngelihlahla lapha ekhaya.*

(Malindzisa 2015: 192)

Siphindze silutfole futsi lapho Ncenekile afuna kuphumela ebaleni afundzise lusha nobe acwayise lusha kutsi kumele luvule umlomo uma ngabe kukhona kuhlukunyetwa lokutsite lokwenteka etimphilweni tabo. Gwebu amange kwaba lula kutsi akuvume loko nanobe nje wagcina savumelana naye Ncenekile ngobe atsi ingafihlwa lendzaba emadvodza atawuchubeka ahlukubete bantfwana ngetemacasi. BakaNdlovu besebayati lendzaba LaSithole naye sayemukele wacola nobe bekungemalula nje. LaMabuza naye simtfo lapho advumisa abonga Gwebu kutsi

ubavulele sifuba sakhe ngalenkinga lebebanayo. Simtfola acolisa Gwebu ngesento sakhe aphindze atibongela kutsi bayamcolela. Loko besekuletsa kusombululeka kwayo yonkhe lenkinga yekuhlukunyetwa lebeyibukene naNcenekile. Lamavi lalandzelako afakazela lenkhulumo:

*Kubonga mine Mabuza kuphindze ungemukele ngemuva kwenkhohlakalo lengaka. Angisho nje kutsi bese ngilandzelwa timphungane emva kwami. Sengitawubuyela emsebentini ngiyindvodza lensha. Ngitatibhasobha, ngibukane nemphilo yami. Kuphepha kwami kusetandleni tami. Emavi labhekiswe kuNcenekile atsi: Sekute lokuyawuhamba ebumnyameni. Ngetsembe. Ngiyawuhlala ngikuhlonipha njalo njengemntfwanami. Kuvula kwakho umlomo kungakhile. Lutsandvo lwami kunyoko selusha. (Malindzisa 2015: 201-202)*

#### **4.9. Siphetho**

Siphetho kumele sibumbane nendzaba yonkhe futsi sikholweke. Indzaba nobe umbhalo usuka kulupholavutfondzaba wehle uze uyewufika esiphethweni bese kuba kuphela kwawo njalo. Umbhali usebentisa likhono lelitsite kupheta umbhalo wemdlalo wemoya. Angawupheta kahle nobe kabi. Angawupheta ngelendlela lebekangakayilindzeli lofundza umbhalo. Lokusho kutsi lofundzako angahle abe nesifiso kutsi ngatsi ingapheta ngalendlela kepha atfole kutsi iphetseke ngaleny indlela labengakayilindzeli. Indzaba nobe umbhalo ungaze ufike esiphethweni asikho-ke lesinye sigameko lesilindzelekile nobe lesitawenteka emuva kwaloko. Umdlalo ungapheta ngekutsi lichawe lemdlalo lihlulwe nobe liphumelele.

Nkosi (2009:47) unaba ngesiphetho atsi:

*Libanga leliveta siphetho lelisondzeleni nelupholavutfondzaba. Kukhula kwendzaba kusuke sekufinyelele esicongweni sako kwaze kwehla. Kwehla kwendzaba ngobe isuka esicongweni iye phasi kuholela esiphethweni sayo.*

Lenchazelo yaNkosi lengenhla isivetela kutsi yini leyandvulela siphetho sendzaba. Isivetela kutsi indzaba ayimani iphetse nje, kepha icala ngekwehla lokubitwa ngekutsi lupholavutfondzaba bese iyaphetsa ngemuva kwalo

Ncongwane nalabanye (2017: xii) uvumelana nenchazelo yaNkosi ubeka ngalendlela:

*Njengobe indzaba inesingeniso kanjalo kudzingeka ibe nesiphetho lesishiya umfundzi abambe umlomo. Ayiphetho ngentfo lengakalindzeleki leyingwijikhwebu. Umfundzi akasale anoma acabanga ajula. Siphetho asihlale njalo sibumbene nesihloko.*

Inchazelo yaNcongwane ngesiphetho lengenhla ivete kutsi kumele sishiye umfundzi amangele. Kumele indzaba iphetse ngaloko lebekungakalindzelwa, iphetse lofundzako asafuna kuchubeka ayifundze. Kumele sishiye umfundzi anemibuto engcondvweni. Kufanele sihlale sibumbene nesihloko.

Malindzisa (2015: vii) ubeka ngalendlela ngesiphetho utsi:

*Siphetho kufanele kutsi kube ngulesinetisako futsi sifaneleke, sibumbane nengcikitsi yonkhe yendzaba.*

BoMthembu naGinindza (2017: vii) bavumelana naMalindzisa, babeka ngalendlela ngesiphetho:

*Siphetho kufanele kutsi kube ngulesinetisako futsi sifaneleke, sibumbane nengcikitsi yonkhe yendzaba.*

Lomdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Hawu Babe!* phetsa ngekutsi emaphoyisa nobe umtsetfo utsatse indzawo yawo ekucondziseni tigwegwe taGwebu naNdlovu. Umbhali akakasiveteli kutsi Gwebu bayamtfola yini Ejozi bambophe. Sitfola emaphoyisa atfola LaMabuza atjela yena kutsi Gwebu kumele ayobhadla ejele, adzilikelwe lijele ngekuhlukubeta Ncenekile iminyaka leminyenti angatekhuti. Ndlovu yena umbhali usivetela kutsi emaphoyisa amtsatsa. Loku kufakazela ngulenkhumo lelandzelako:

*Nami ngibabutile, batsi kuphele letfu hhayi lembuso. Batsi Gwebu kumele adzilikelwe lijele ngekuhlukubeta umntfwanakhe iminyaka leminyenti kangaka angatekhuti. (Malindzisa 2017: 208)*

Indlela umbhali laphetse ngayo yinhle kakhulu ngobe inkinga lebeyibukene nemmeleli iyasombululeka. Umtsetfo udlala indzima yawo kantsi nalabo lebebatsintseka ngesimanga semadvodza abo boLaMabuza naLaSithole nabo batfola kuphefumula ngalenzaba. Siphindze sishiye loyo lofundzako atibuta kutsi ingabe Gwebu kutawuba lula kutsi atfolakale na njengobe angumuntfu lohayela emaloli, ahlala asemgwacweni. Lomunye angatibuta kutsi angete yini wabaleka njengobe afunwa emaphoyisa nje.

#### **4.10. Tigameko**

Umbhalo wemdlalo wemoya uba mbhalo ngobe kunetigameko letitsite letentekako kuze uhleleke kahle. Umbhali kuze akwati kubhala umbhalo kuba netigameko letinhle, letimbi, letilula naletilukhuni, letinkhulu naletincane kepha tonkhe tibalulekile kute tiftutfukise umdlalo uye phambili. Umbhali usebentisa tigameko kute akwati kusetfulela ingcikitsi lenkhulu emdlalweni. Tigameko tembhalo wemdlalo wemoya kufanele tihleleke kahle. Kufanele ticala kusukela umlingisi longummeleli asemncane tichubeke ngekukhula lapho akhula aze abe mdzala.

Tigameko kufanele kutsi titsintse imbangi, ummeleli nobe lichawe lemdlalo, umcabanisi nobe umlamuli, imbangi nemcatululi. Kufanele kube netigamekwana letiholela esigamekweni lesikhulu semdlalo wemoya.

##### **a) Sigameko sekucala**

Sigameko sekucala sisitfola lapho Ncenekile angavisisani naMandla babanga indzaba yaThoko. Sitfola Mandla azama kuchaza kutsi kute lutfo emkhatsini wabo naThoko kepha Ncenekile angafuni kumlalela:

*Angivani mine naThoko. Besimane sikhuluma nje sobabili naye. Lalela phela sitsandvwa sami mine... (Malindzisa 2015: 17)*

##### **b) Sigameko sesibili**

Sisitfolo lapho Ncenekile ahlukunyetwa nguGwebu longubabe wakhe kepha ahlale ngayo lendzaba angatjeli muntfu ngisho nenina imbala. Sitfolo Gwebu amvala umlomo ngemali nangebucwebe kuze kumangalise indlela labemtsandza ngayo ekubeni akesuye uyise lamtalako wefika nenina:

*Gwebu: Nceni wami, sondzela ntfombi yami mane ngitsatse ikhisi masinyane. Kanye nje ntfombi yami khona ngitewulala kahle. Awuboni-ke! Sitawukhuluma kahle kusasa ekuseni unyoko asahambile. Ngiyakutsandza mntfwanami.*

*(Malindzisa 2015: 21)*

### c) Sigameko sesitsatfu

Sigameko sesitsatfu sivela lapho Gwebu naNcenekile batfolwa ngumakhelwane Ndlovu emtini waGwebu. Ndlovu utfolo Gwebu aphuma ekamelweni laNcenekile angcunu. Loko kwenta Gwebu naNcenekile betfuka ngobe loko bebakwenta LaMabuza wayengakwati. Bakwenta njalo uma angekho LaMabuza. Gwebu wase utfolakala atsembisa kuvala Ndlovu umlomo ngemali ngobe esaba kudzilikelwa likhaya lakhe. Lenkhulumiswano lelandzelako ifakazela loku lokungenhla:

*Ndlovu: Hawu Gwebu! Waphuma ekamelweni lemntfwana ungcunu?*

*Gwebu: (Wetfukile uyatsetsa) Hheyi wena! Ungena endlini yami unganconcotsi kwente njani? Uyasikhokhobela?*

*Ndlovu: Ngiya emaphoyiseni nyalo loku.*

*Gwebu: Phela utakube ungidzililela likhaya makhelwane. Ayibe yincane makhelwane. Nayi iR200. Bamba nje kancane. Ngiyati awusebanti makhelwane. Nangibuya futsi Ejozi ngitakuvusa mngami. Ayibe yincane mnganami.*

*Ndlovu: Utawuhlala usindza ngalesento sakho.*

*(Malindzisa 2015: 25)*

### d) Sigameko sesine

Sigameko sesine sivela lapho Ncenekile abhoboka kuDuduzile ngemphilo yekuhlukunyetwa labukene nayo ekhaya nakumakhelwane wabo:

Ncenekile: *Mhlawumbe utangisita nje nawe Dudu.*

*(Malindzisa 2015: 26)*

#### **e) Sigameko sesihlanu**

Sigameko sesihlanu sivela lapho Ndlovu anyonyobela Ncenekile amcindzetela kutsi akamnike loko lahlala akunika Gwebu ngobe naye uyamtsandza. Simtfolo naye Ndlovu amhlukubeta Ncenekile ngobe atsi akamvale umlomo ngemacansi uma kungenjalo utawutjela LaMabuza ngaloko lakubone emkhatsini waNcenekile naGwebu. Loku sikutfolo kulenkhumiswano lelandzelako:

*Ncenekile: (Ngekhatsi) Ngena! Hawu babe Ndlovu!*

*Ndlovu: Kunjani ntfombi yami?*

*Ncenekile: Kepha ufuna kutsini babe? Uyati nawe babe kutsi babe utsite utakushuncula.*

*Ndlovu: Ngikuvile loko, kepha wena ngekwakho ungivale umlomo. Ngiyati kutsi ungakhona kukwenta loko. Kepha loko lokunika uyihlo nami unganginika.*

*(Malindzisa 2015: 29-30)*

#### **f) Sigameko sesitfupha**

Sigameko sesitfupha sisitfolo lapho Ncenekile ayohlangana nanesi Mtsetfwa wasemtfolamphilo Ematsulu. Sitfolo nesi ameluleka aphindze amhlola nengati. Nesi wamnika sibindzi kutsi akwati kukhuluma nangabe kunentfo lemhlukubetako nobe ngayiphi indlela. Kulapho Ncenekile watfolo sibindzi sekukhuluma ngekuhlukunyetwa lahlangabetana nako kuGwebu naNdlovu. Loku lufakazelwa ngulenkhumiswano lelandzelako:

*Nesi: Kulungile-ke bantfwabami. Kwente njani?*

*Ncenekile: Ngihlushwa ngubabe ekhaya uyangi-abyuza. Nguye nje lolongitsengela lobucwebe.*

*Nesi: Usho kutsini nawutsi uyaku-abyuza?*

*Ncenekile: Sewangenta singani sakhe. Bengisololo ngingakuboni loko ngaze ngavuswa nguDudu. Nguye lolotsite asite lapha kuwe.*

(Malindzisa 2015: 36)

### **g) Sigameko sesikhombisa**

Sigameko sesikhombisa sisitfolo lapho Ndlovu anyonyobela Ncenekile kwesibili. Ngalolo lusuku tintfo atihambanga ngendlela bekafise ngayo. Ncenekile wakha licebo lekutsi Duduzile abhace ngaphansi kwembhede. Loko kwenta lihlazo laNdlovu laphumela ebaleni wangaphumeleli kuhlukubeta Ncenekile ngalelo langa. Lenkhulumiswano lelandzelako ifakazela lesigameko:

*Ndlovu: Hheyi wena ntfombatana yakaMhlongo! U! U! Ufunani la?*

*Duduzile: Manyalamani lolowentako kumntfwana longangebantfwabakho?*

*Ncenekile: Ucale itolo. Nasekuseni Abelapha.*

*Ndlovu: Ungibhacelelani ngaphasi kwembhedze?*

*Duduzile: Siya emaphoyiseni nyalo. Ngiyive yonkhe lenkhulumo yakho lebolile nalecindzetelanako. Ucindzetela umntfwana kutsi, kutsi...*

(Malindzisa 2015: 44)

### **h) Sigameko sesiphohlono**

Sisitfolo lapho Duduzile avumelana naNcenekile kutsi ayohlala naye kubo ngobe afuna kusuka emehlweni nobe edvute naGwebu. Kulesigameko sitfolo Ncenekile atfolo kuphepha etandleni tebahlukubeti ngobe ahleli khabo Duduzile. Nobe kunjalo

Gwebu yena abezama kuyomtingela sikolweni. Lisu lakhe amange liphumelele noko. Lenkhulumiswano lelandzelako ifakazela lesigameko:

*Duduzile: Nayiya imoti yakini yengca Nceni. Ihamba kancane.*

*Ncenekile: Iphi Dudu?*

*Duduzile: Yihlole lapha efasitelweni.*

*Ncenekile: Nembala yema. Buka! Sengatsi ubuta lawa mantfombatana.*

*Duduzile: Kusho kutsi sewuhamba abuta. Kute lokunye. Ufunana nawe.*

*Kantsi umenteni wena lomuntfu lomdzala?*

*Ncenekile: Uyatihlanyela lo. Nangangibona nje nyalo, angahamba nami ngankhani, siye ekudzeni lapho kwati yena khona. Impela sisi ungisitile kanye nananguya nesi webantfu.*

(Malindzisa 2015: 53)

### **i) Sigameko semfica**

Lesigameko sisitfolo lapho LaMabuza atfolo lesigameko lesentiwa nguGwebu kuNcenekile lapho avakashela nesi Mtsetfwa ayohlolwa nengati. Simtfolo amangala kepha abuye emukela kutsi Ncenekile abefanele abindze nalenzaba ngobe avalwa umlomo nguyise Gwebu. Kepha nobe kunjalo akamange amlahlele ngaphandle ncenekile kantsi naye Gwebu abesolo amnika indzawo yakhe njengababe wemuti.

*Nesi: Sengiyati kutsi lomntfwana akatalwa nguGwebu nekutsi wena wendze naye lapha kaGwebu. Kepha kukhona lokuhlanganisa Gwebu nalomntfwana. Alusilo lutsandvo lwekutsandza umntfwana lolu lolungaze lwente babe akhicite bucwebe lobungaka entele umntfwana losafundza sikolo. Kubukisise loko nawe njengemfati.*

*LaMabuza: Usho kutsi Gwebu angangena etingutjeni nalomntfwana? Nize nifike lapho bekwentenjani?*

*Nesi: Uyesaba lomntfwana kukutjela. Utsi akafuni konakalelwa ngumuti nemendvo. Akayitsandzi lentfo leyentekako kantsi nyalo seyimphatsa kabi emoyeni, akasakhoni nekufundza kahle esikolweni*

*LaMabuza: Wu! Ngivelelwa yini nebakitsi!*

(Malindzisa 2015: 57)

#### **j) Sigameko selishumi**

Sigameko selishumi sisitfolo lapho Gwebu avakashela Nesi emtfolamphilo ayewuhlolwa ingati nanobe nje bekungehli kahle kuye loko:

*Nesi, Ncono vele ngikutjele zibekwa nje kutsi angikutsandzi mine lokuhlolwa ingati. Angihambisani nako nakancane. Sengita nje ngobe nitakutsi akangitjeli lomfati. (Malindzisa 2015: 66)*

#### **k) Sigameko selishumi nakunye**

Sigameko selishumi nakunye sivela lapho Gwebu ahamba afuna Ncenekile kepha wadzimate wangakhona kuhlangu naye. Ingani phela Duduzile abemvikela ngayo yonkhe indlela, kube nguye lovela akhulumise Gwebu amkhohlise kutsi Ncenekile usaye edolobheni. Loko kwamphatsa kabi Gwebu kutsi utawubuyela emsebentini angakabonani naNceni wakhe lamtsandzako phela:

*Nanyalo ngumhlolo wami. Angati kutsi kwentekani. Nje ngitawuhamba ngibuyele emsebentini ngingakabonani naNcenekile wami? Nani ngiyakhona ehovisi letemfundvo. Ngitawumane ngimcele ngihambahambe naye bese ngiya naye ekhaya. Impela ngeke ngikhone kubuyela emsebentini ngingakabonani aye. (Malindzisa 2015: 72)*

#### **l) Sigameko selishumi nakubili**

Sigameko selishumi nakubili sisitfolo lapho Ncenekile ala aphetsa kukhuluma naGwebu ecingweni lasendlini yakubo. Utjela unina kutsi akafuni kukhuluma nababe wakhe.

*Ngibhizi kabi. Mane umvusele nje. Uyati nawe make kutsi angifuni kukhuluma naye. Uyati nawe make kutsi ufuna kungitjela lokubheke eceleni. (Malindzisa 2015: 94)*

#### **m) Sigameko selishumi nakutsatfu**

Sisitfolo lapho Ncenekile acocisana nenina LaMabuza afuna kutfolo kutsi ngabe uyemukela yini kutsi kungani abebindzile sonkhe lesikhatsi angamtjele ngekuhlukunyetwa nguGwebu. Simtfolo emukela badzimate baticocele ngaloko bekwenteka emhlanganweni, lokumayelana nemalungelo. Kutsi bomake nabo babalulekile njengabo bobabe. Ngitsi lesikhulise emadvodza abe ngemadvodza. Lutsango esintfwini lubaluleke kakhulu kunemabutfo. (Malindzisa 2015: 98)

#### **n) Sigameko selishumi nakune**

Sigameko selishumi nakune sivela lapho Ncenekile akhulumisana naNdlovu atsi kumele amnike R20 ngeliviki, uma angamniki utawutjela LaSithole kutsi kwentekani emkhatsini wakhe naNdlovu. Ndlovu simtfolo aphakanyelwa emaphaphu azama kwetfusa Ncenekile ngoba amncane. Akazange aphumelele ngobe Ncenekile abesavuleke umlomo asawati onkhe emalungelo akhe. Lenkhulumiswano ifakazela lesigameko:

*Ndlovu: Ungakhulumi nami sengatsi ngiyintsanga yakho wena ntfombatana. Ngimdzala phela kuwe. Ngingangeyihlo.*

*Ncenekile: Wena futsi? Phela ngisatawutjela umkakho nje ngalolowangenta kona lela langa ebusuku.*

*Ndlovu: Usangene. Yake yakhulunywa intfo lenjalo?*

*Ncenekile: Lilungelo lami lelo. Ngitawukhuluma nawunganginiki iR20 njalo ngeliviki, futsi ngitawubita naDudu atengifakazela, sitjele lomkakho konkhe lowangenta kona.*

(Malindzisa 2015:122)

**o) Sigameko selishumi nesihlanu**

Lesigameko sivela lapho Mandla naNcenekile seabuyelene lutsandvo lwabo luvutsa. Sitfola Mandla ayodlalela iMorokha Swalosi eJozi bahlala bashayelana lucingo njalo naNcenekile. Loku kufakazelwa ngulamavi lalandzelako:

*Ncenekile: Maye Mandla wami! Mhlawumbe sewubone tintfombi letincono kunatsi lapho.*

*Mandla: Akekho lonjengawe sitsandvwa sami. Ijozi ingaba yinhle kimi nakungefika wena.*

(Malindzisa 2015: 128)

**p) Sigameko selishumi nesitfupha**

Lesigameko sivela lapho Gwebu ashaya lucingo lubanjwa nguLaMabuza kepha aloku abuta naNcenekile. LaMabuza utfolakala ahlutfuka aveta kutsi akayitsandzi lendlela lenta ngayo Gwebu, lokutsi kwangatsi sewuhlobene kakhulu naNcenekile kantsi nguyeyekakhe Ncenekile usengakamemuki lawo malungelo.

*Lendlela los'hlobene ngayo nalomntfwana ayingiphatsi kahle. Sewuvele ufune kukhuluma naye hhayi nami, awufuni nekunginika umlayeto ngobe yimfihlo yakho naye. Njengoba uta ngalapha, sitayikhuluma lendzaba yakho naNcenekile. Tinkhukhu kudzala tiwusola lommbila. Uyakhohlwa wena Gwebu kutsi solo ungewami, nginelilungelo lekukubita nome kunini. Usengakawatsatsi lamalungelo loyi Ncenekile. Asesekimi. Uyangiva!*

(Malindzisa 2015: 131)

**q) Sigameko selishumi nesikhombisa**

Sigameko selishumi nesikhombisa sivela lapho kubuye imiphumela yengati yaNcenekile naLaMabuza. Ekubuyeni kwayo kwatfolakala kutsi bobabili basulelekile ngaleligciwane lesandvulela ngculazi i-HIV. Kwavele kwabakhanyela kutsi balitfole kuGwebu:

*Make asikoni lutfo kuMdali? Loku make bekuvele kucondze leli lakitsi likhaya. Cabanga yona lentfo yekutsi kube ngubabe losiphatsela lolufu silapha ekhaya kube kunguye lokufanele kutsi abe ngumvikeli wetfu.*

(Malindzisa 2015: 138)

*Nobabili kuhlolwa kwengati yenu kukhombisa kutsi leligciwane le-HIV likhona engatini yenu.*

(Malindzisa 2015: 160)

#### **r) Sigameko selishumi nesiphohlango**

Sigameko selishumi nesiphohlango siphatselene nemdlalo webhola letinyawo lekufanele ubukelwe kumabonakudze. Ncenekile bekatimisele kubukela Mandla wakhe agijimisa ibhola kumabonakudze, kepha gezi watfolakala ahamba Ematsulu ngalelo langa. Loku kufakazelwa ngulamavi latsi:

*Ncenekile: Nincono nine ngobe niyawulalela lomdlalo lapho emsakatweni. Tsine site umsakato lodlala ngemabhethri. Maye Mandla wami ngingasakuboni! Mhlawumbe sewulishaye ekhatsi nje labhakuta enethini.*

(Malindzisa 2015: 182)

#### **s) Sigameko selishumi nemfica**

Lesigameko sivela lapho Gwebu atfola kutsi Ncenekile naLaMabuza banaleligciwane le-HIV, wadideka kutsi balitfolephi. Atibute kutsi kusho kutsi ngabe naye sewunalo. Simtfolo naye ngemuva kwekutsi ahlolwe ingati atfolwa kutsi unalo leligciwane. Wase-ke utsatsa imiyalo yanesi:

*Gwebu: Usho kutsi nami ngingaba naso nje?*

*LaMabuza: Angikasho njalo. Ngitsite mine nemntfwanami sinaso. Yebo sisengakasilalisi phasi. Sisahamba naso ngobe sisengakabonakali. Sesiwati nekutsi sisitfole kuphi.*

*Gwebu: Ewu! Ngashaywa luvalo. Utsiniumphumela nesi? Ngifundzele.*

*Nesi: Kubi babe. Ingati yakho ikhombisa kutsi unaleligciwane lelingumbulalave lemagama lamatsatfu. Ngalamafisha nje babe kutsiwa u-HIV positive. Sekukuwe-ke kutsi utatiphatsa njani, siphil, kusukela nyalo. Ingati yemkakho nayo yatfolakala inaleligciwane, neyemntfwanakho ngalokunjalo. Naningatiphatsi kahle lapha ekhaya kusho kutsi kutawuvalwa ngelihlahla.*

(Malindzisa 2015: 189-190)

#### **t) Sigameko semashumi lamabili**

Sitfola lapho Ncenekile afuna kuphumela ebaleni kutsi yena uphila neligciwane le-HIV. Simtfolo abamba umhlangano esikolweni ngekusitwa ngunesi Mtsetfwa naDuduzile bacwayisa lusha kutsi lungabovalala umlomo uma kukhona lapho bahlukubeteka khona ngandlela tsite emphilweni:

*Sengitsetse sincumo babe nawe make. Ngifuna kutiveta kubantfu ngibatjele kutsi ngiphila naleligciwane le-AIDS. Ngitimisele kutiveta ngitewusita sive ngaleligciwane. Bangani bami labanyenti banalo. Batawubulala sive lesinyenti ngobe besaba kutiveta, basho kutsi baphila nalo.*

(Malindzisa 2015: 200)

#### **u) Sigameko semashumi lamabili nakunye**

Sitfola lapho Ncenekile afuna kutjela LaSithole kutsi yena naNdlovu bake baya emacansini ngaloko kumele naye ayotihlola. Loko kwentiwa ngunina LaMabuza:

*Bafati bangumgogodla wesive Sithole. Libambe lishisa njengami sisi. Umuti angeke umane uhhihlitwe tintfo letinjengaleti. Uyabona nawe kutsi lowakakho akamtsandzi lomtfwana, kepha wamane waba nelilukuluku lekumdoba ngaloko lakubonile. (Malindzisa 2015: 199)*

#### **v) Sigameko semashumi lamabili nakubili**

Sitfola lapho umndeni wakaGwebu sewuyemukele imphilo lensha sewucolene, sekute lofihlelwa lutfo. Ncenekile simtfolo abuta uyise kutsi nje usatamtsengela bucwebe. Gwebu aphenzvule atsi utabutsenga uma ahamba naLaMabuza. Asho nekusho kutsi sewutamhlonipha Ncenekile njengemntfwanakhe, kuvula kwakhe umlomo kumakhile. Loku kufakazelwa ngulenkulumiswano lelandzelako:

*Ncenekile: Usho kutsi awusenangitsengela bucwebe njengakucala?*

*Gwebu: Sesitabutsenga nasinenyoko mntfwanami. Sekute lokuyawuhamba ebumnyameni. Ngetsembe. Ngitawuhla ngikuhlonipha njalo njengemntfwanami. Kuvula kwakho umlomo kungakhile. Lutsandvo lwami kunyoko selusha.*

(Malindzisa 2015: 202)

Lamavi langenhla lakhulunywa nguNcenekile naGwebu akhomba inhlonipho lebuyele yaba khona emkhatsini wababe nendvodzakati. Ibuye ivete kubaluleka kwekubumbane kwemndeni.

#### **4.11. Inkhulumiswano**

Umbhalo wemdlalo wemoya uye ube nenkhulumiswano yebalingisi lababili, labatsatfu noma ngetulu kwalelo nani. Labalingisi baphendvulana enkhulumeni letsintsa sihloko lesitsite, batfolakala banekuphikisana nobe bavumelana ngentfo letsite lephatselene naleso sihloko lebhukumela kuso.

Kubalulekile kutsi inkhulumiswano ikhombise kukhula kwendzaba ngekutsi itsintse tigateko letibalulekile. Leyo naleyo nkulumiswano itsintsa ingcikitsi letsite. Emdlalweni wemoya siye sibeve balingisi batikhulumela babuye basebentise iminyakato ngetandla, ngetinyawo, ngemtimba, ngemehlo, libika netifutamsindvo.

Kukhulumisana kuye kulandzeleke kahle lapho kubutwana khona imibuto, kubatjatwa, kusolwana, kuboniswana, kucocwa kubuye kuhlekwe. Ngesikhatsi sekukhulumisana, kulapho sitfolo khona kusetjentiswa kwelulwimi lolulula, lolujulile nalolutsintsa tigateko letitsite. Kulapho kuvela khona kutsi labalingisi bayacabana, bayabuyisana, bayafundzisana, bayalwa njalo njalo. Kulapho kuvela khona kutsi

bacoca nje basendlini, basesigangeni, basemphakatsini, basebandla, basesontfweni nakuletinye tindzawo.

Kulomdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Hawu Babe* inkhulumiswano siyitfolo emkhatsini waNcenekile, Mandla, Duduzile, LaMabuza, Gwebu, LaSithole, Ndlovu, nesi Mtsetfwa, Zwane naMnisi. Sitfolo Mandla naNcenekile batingani esikolweni iMasitakhe bakhulumisana ngetindzaba tabo telutsandvo nobe kukhona lobekuve kubatsikameta etingcondvweni lokufaka ekhatsi Thoko. Sibatfolo bachubeka nelutsandvo lwabo kute kube sekupheleni kwemdlalo.

Sibuye sitfole Ncenekile akhulumisana naDuduzile amvetela bulukhuni lahlangabetana nabo emphilweni. Sibatfolo bakhulumisana baze baphuma nelikhambi lekutfolo lusito kunanesi waseMatsulu emtfolamphilo. Kuko konkhe lebebakwenta bebakhulumisana kahle baze babe nemphumela lomuhle ngemuva kwaloko. Ngisho lapho sebatsiye Ndlovu bakhulumisana bavumelana waphumela ebaleni Ndlovu licebo lakhe langaphumeleli.

Siyayitfolo futsi inkhulumiswano emkhatsini wanesi, LaMabuza, Ncenekile naGwebu. Lapha sitfolo nesi akhulumisana nalamalunga emndeni wakaGwebu awaluleka kutsi kumele atiphatse njani njengobe saphila naleligciwane. Loko ukwenta akhulumisana nabo ngamunye ngobe entela kutsi kube yimfihlo yabo futsi nesitfunti nekutetsemba kungehliswa nguleligciwane.

Siyayitfolo futsi inkhulumiswano emkhatsini waZwane longuthishelanhloko wase Masitakhe naMnisi. Lapho Zwane akhulumisana naMnisi amcwayisa ngesento sakhe sekutsandzana nemntfwana wesikolo. Amvetela bungoti lobungahle bumehlele ngobe loko lakwentako kumelene nemtsetfo wetemfundvo.

Inkhulumiswano siyayitfolo futsi emkhatsini waGwebu, Ncenekile naLaMabuza. Sitfolo Gwebu akhulumisana naNcenekile bantjintjana LaMabuza angati lutfo. Siphindze sibatfole sebacocisana tintfo setihamba kahle umndeni sewuvulekile ungasenatimfihlo lomunye kulomunye. LaMabuza naye siyamtfolo akhulumisana naGwebu ngendzaba yekulungisa umonakalo lodalwe nguGwebu ekhaya. Bakhulumisana njengemndeni ladvuma laphangalala.

Siyayitfola futsi inkhulumiswano emkhatsini waNdlovu naLaSithole bavuselana esibhedlela lapho LaSithole aphantsekele sekumalanga angekho emtini wakhe. Siyamtfola futsi LaSithole akhulumisana naLaMabuza bavisisana kutsi kumele bawacolele emadvodzabo nanobe babahlaze ngalendlela eMatsulu.

#### **4.12. Badlali**

Umbhali wemdlalo wemoya asimuva atikhulumela yena ngekwakhe loko lafuna kusetfulela kona embhalweni wakhe. Usebentisa bantfu abente balingisi nobe badlali labehlukahlukene kutsi basetfulele ingcikitsi yakhe. Umbhali usebentisa likhono lakhe kucamba nekukhetsa badlali nobe balingisi bemdlalo wemoya. Badlali/balingisi babaluleke kakhulu emdlalweni wemoya ngobe ngibo labenta indzaba itfutfuke iye embili. Tigameko tonkhe letenteka endzabeni tiphatselene nabo ngaso sonkhe sikhatsi. Badlali balingisa loko lokushiwo mbhalo wemdlalo wemoya kute bente lentfo iphile futsi bawente ukholweke kulabo labawufundzako. Loko kwenta lofundza umdlalo akukholwe loko lokwenteka kulomdlalo. Tento tebalingisi ngito letiletsa mdvonseni tente indzaba ihehe:

*Badlali bantfu labatfolakala emdlalweni balingisa imphilo yalabo lekusuke kukhulunywa ngabo kulowo mdlalo. Ecinisweni badlali ngibo kanye labenta umdlalo uphile noma ubemmandzi ngoba nabo besuke babadlali labaphilako nome labakholekako. Umbhali usebentisa likhono lakhe ekukhetseni badlali abetse emagama lafanele aphindze abentise tento letihambisana nebunjalo babo kute aphumelele kuveta ingcikitsi yakhe.*

(Khanyile 2015: 2)

Inchazelo yaKhanyile isivetela kubaluleka kwebalingisi emdlalweni kutsi ngaphandle kwabo umdlalo angeke ube yimphumelelo. Tigameko tonkhe titsintsa balingisi bente indzaba itfutfuke iye embili.

Malindzisa (2015: 6) uvumelana naKhanyile ubeka ngalendlela ngebaddlali utsi:

*Badlali bantfu labatfolakala emdlalweni balingisa imphilo yalabo lokusuke kukhulunywa ngabo kulowo mdlalo. Ecinisweni badlali*

*ngibo kanye labenta umdlalo uphile nome ube mmandzi ngobe nabo basuke babadlali labaphilako noma labakholwekako. Umbhali usebentisa likhono lakhe ekukhetseni badlali abetse emabito labafanele aphindze abentise tento letihambisana nebunjalo babo kute aphumelele kuveta ingcikitsi yakhe. Kutfutfuka kwemdlalo kweyeme kubadlali labavetwa bangatiboni ngaso linye tintfo ngobe loko kubhebhethsekisa ludvweshu.*

Inchazelo yaMalindzisa ihambisana neyaKhanyile iveta kutsi balingisi benta indzaba ibemnadzi ngekulingisa loko lokushiwo mbhalo. Balingisi benta indzaba iphile ngobe nabo babadlali labaphilako:

*Abalingiswa ngabantu abaqanjwa ngumbhali ngemicabango bese abachaza endabeni ngendlela yokuthi babonakale njengabantu abanga phila. Laba balingiswa basungulelwa izimo ezithile abaphila ngaphansi kwazo bese ebfaka ezinkingeni. Kuyinto ebalulekile ukuthi abalingiswa bakholeke. Phela, lokhu kwenza ukuthi abafundi bendaba bayikholwe nendaba leyo.*

(Radebe 2017: viii)

Inchazelo yaRadebe lengenhla iveta kutsi balingisi bantfu lebacanjwa ngumbhali ngemicabango abachaze endzabeni babonakale baphila. Labalingisi bacanjelwa timo letitsite labaphila kuto bese bafakwa etinkingeni. Kubalulekile kutsi balingisi babe bantfu labakholwekako. Loko kwenta lofundza umdlalo nobe indzaba ayikholwe:

*Balingisi bantfu labasenzabeni yembhalo. Balingisi benta tigingaba letetfwala indzaba yonkhe.*

(Mamba 2017:15)

Mamba uchaza ngebalingisi atsi indzaba netigameko tonkhe letenteka endzabeni teyamene nebalingisi bemdlalo. Balingisi babantfu labaphilako.

#### 4.13. Tinhlobo tebadlali

Emdlalweni wemoya sinebadlali labakhulu lekungibo labatfutukisa umdlalo, siphindze sibe nebadlali labancane labasita kugcamisa labadlali labakhulu emdlalweni. Uma sikhuluma ngebaddlali labakhulu emdlalweni sisuke sikhuluma ngelichawe lemdlalo, imbangi, umlamuli nemcabanisi.

Umdlali lolichawe nguloyo umdlalo lowakhelwe emphilweni yakhe njengobe tonkhe tigameko letikhona emdlalweni teyamene naye. Umdlali longumlamuli ngumdlali lotawulamula lapho kubakhona kucabana emkhatsini kwebadlali labasemdlalweni wemoya.

Luhlobo lwesibili lwebadlali lekubadlali labancane lufaka ekhatsi umdlali losicaba. Umdlali losicaba akakhuli nemdlalo futsi akagucuki uhlala eme njalo. Lona ngumdlali lovela lapha nalapha etinkhundleni temdlalo, kepha ubalulekile ekukhuliseni umdlalo ngobe kunenzima layibambako ekukhuliseni umdlalo.

Umdlali longumbacambili, lona-ke ngumdlali loyishaya ngalapha nangalapha. Ungumdlali longatsembeki, uvela kwangatsi uvelana nemlingisi logcamile aphindze futsi atfolakale esehlangotsini loluchubekisa inkinga yemmeleli iye embili.

- Kulomdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Hawu Babe* Lichawe lemdlalo nobe ummeleli nguNcenekile. Umbhali usivetele yena nenkinga yakhe kusukela ekucaleni kwemdlalo wemoya saze sayofika ekupheleni kwawo. Tonkhe tigameko letenteka kulomdlalo teyamene naye Ncenekile. Bulukhuni bemphilo kulomdlalo wemoya buhlangabetana naye, alwe nabo aze ancobe.
- Umcabanisi yena kulomdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Hawu Babe* nguGwebu ngobe nguye lotfolakala enta tintfo letenta umndeni wakhe uhlangahlangane. Kuhlukumeta kwakhe Ncenekile bekungaletsa ingcabano emkhatsini walaMabuza naNcenekile.
- Umlamuli kulomdlalo wemoya nguDuduzile, Simtfolo angenelela emkhatsini waMandla naNcenekile azama kumvetela kutsi Mandla umtsandza kangakanani. Simtfolo futsi eta nelikhambi lelitawuletsa kuthula emoyeni waNcenekile kulesimo labukene naso sekuhlukumetwa bobabe labadzala nakangaka.

- Umdlali lombacambili kulomdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Hawu Babe* nguNdlovu. Ndlovu itfolaka kwangatsi usehlangotsini laNcenekile ngesikhatsi amkhandza naGwebu. Kepha ujinga atfolakale sakhokhobela Ncenekile safuna emacansi ngobe atsi uma angavumi utayihlakata lendzaba. Lesento sakhe sitfutukisa indzaba yekuhlukumeteka kwaNcenekile iye embili.
- Umdlali losicaba kulomdlalo wemoya nguMandla. Mandla simtfola anguye nje akagucuki uhlala anjalo. Yena nje utitsandzela Ncenekile wakhe nobe ngabe kwentekani. Noma sekadlela licembu lelikhulu laseJozi, solo akagucuki Mandla ufana nakucala.

#### 4.14. Kuvetwa kwebadlali

Umbhali wemdlalo angasivetela badlali bakhe ngetindlela letihlukile. Angasivetela badlali **ngekwesimilo** sabo, uma asivetela badlali ngekwesimilo silindzele kutsi kuvele kutsi lowo mdlali ungumuntfu lonjani. Badlali bangaphindze bavetwe **ngekwemicabango** yabo lefihlakele, angabaveta **nangetento** tabo emdlalweni, aphindze abavete **nangenkhulumphendvulwano** leba khona emkhatsini webadlali emdlalweni wemoya. Kwekugcina angasivetela bona **ngetembatfo** labatigcokile emdlalweni wemoya njengobe tembatfo tiyasita kuveta luhlobo lwemuntfu. Ngekubuka timphahla umuntfu latigcokile siyakhona kubona kutsi ungumuntfu lonemali nobe lophuyile, usebenta muphi umsebenti nekutsi ukusiphi sigaba semphilo.

#### 4.15. Luhlu lwebadlali nekucambeka kwabo

##### a) Ncenekiile

Umbhali usivetele Ncenekile angumdlali lohlala ancenekile ngenca yesimo sekuhlukumeteka labukene naso ekhaya kubo. Ufolakala ancenekile angasatsembi ngisho naMandla lamtsandza ngekweliciniso.

##### b) Duduzile

Duduzile umbhali usivetela yena angumdlali lohlalela kudvudvuta nobe kukhatsalela aphindze asite lapho kudzingeka lusito khona. Usivetela yena advudvuta Ncenekile amupha sibindzi sekubukana nemphile nobe tintfo seticangene. Unika Ncenekile litsemba lekutsi Mandla uyamtsandza.

**c) Mandla**

Umbhali usivetela yena njengemdlali lonemandla ekwenta tintfo tiphumelele. Simtfolo akhetfwa ayewudlalela licembu lebhola yetinyawo Ejozi iMoroka Swalosi. Lapho Ncenekile azama kumphiphita uvela akhona kumbuysa amele lutsandvo lwakhe lanalo ngaye.

**d) LaMabuza**

Umbhali usivetela yena njengemdlali lohlala anemibuto leminyenti mayelana netento taGwebu. Simtfolo ambuta ngesento lesibi lasenta ekhaya labo nangekutsengela Ncenekile bucwebe. Uyangenelela nasekubuteni LaSithole ngesincumo lasitsetse ngemuva kwekutfolo ngekukhohlakala lokwentiwe nguNdlovu.

**4.16. Kukholweka kwebadlali**

Tento tebadlali balomdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Hawu Babe* tiyakholweka. Loko lokwentiwa nguGwebu kwekuhlukubeta umntfwana lofike nenina emendvweni yinto levame kwenteka emphilweni. Sento saNcenekile sekuvala umlomo ngemuva kwekuhlukumetwa nguyise, sihambisana ncamashi nendlela lebenta ngayo bantfwana labahlukunyetwa mihla yonkhe ngetemacansi emakhaya.

Sento saGwebu lophindze abe ngumshayeli weloli sekuhamba alala uma asebentela ngaphandle, siyintfo lefute loko lokwenteka malanga onkhe emigwacweni naseminceleni ngekwehlukahlukana. Sento saNdlovu sekuhluleka kutibamba njengendvodza ngesikhatsi umkakhe asesibhedlela, sitsi asifute indlela levame kwenteka emphilweni.

Kokhe loku lokungenhla kufakazela kutsi balingisi labatfolakala kulombhalo wemdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Hawu Babe* Bayakholweka. ngobe tento tabo tenta lomdlalo ukholweke ufutsi uhehe.

#### 4.17. Luheho/Mdvonseni

Umdlalo wemoya uba mdlalo lomuhle ngekutsi usente siphaphuleke. Ngiko nje labanye batsi siphaphulekisi. Luheho luhambisana netigameko netigamekwana letikhulisa indzaba. Luheho lucala kubonakala esingenisweni sendzaba, lugcame kuto tonkhe tigateko, lutsintse badlali luye lufinyelele ekupheleni kwendzaba. Lugcanyiswa kukhulumisana kwebalingisi. Kukhulumisana kumele kungabi kudze kakhulu khona indzaba itewuheha futsi ivete kulandzelana kwetigateko ngendlela lefanele.

Inkhulumiswano kumele ingabi ngulendze kakhulu kuze umdlalo uhehe futsi uvete kulandzelana kwetigateko ngendlela lefanele. Inkhulumo kufanele ingalandzi lokunyenti kuze ilandzeleke futsi kuvakale kutsi labacocisanako bayaphendvulana. Inkhulumo kuyenteka kutsi kube yebadlali lababili nome ngetulu kepha lokugcamako kuyo kuba kukhula kwengcoco, kuphendvulwana kuze kuyewufinyelele esiphethweni. Konkhe lokusuke kukhulunywa ngako ekukhulumisaneni kuye kuvete singeniso lesifishane futsi lesinembako, umtimba lophetse ingcikitsi yaloko lekuocwa ngako kanye nesiphethfo.

Thwala (2016: 47) uphawula ngemavi lahunyushiwe utsi:

*Kukhulumisana kuye kulandzeleke kahle lapho kubutwana khona imibuto, kubatjatwa, kusolwana, kuboniswana, kucocwa kubuye kuhlekwe. Ngesikhatsi sekukhulumisana, kulapho sitfolo khona kusetjentiswa kwelulwimi lolulula, lolujulile nalolutsintsa tigateko letitsite. Kulapho kuvela khona kutsi labadlali bayacabana, bayabuyisana, bayafundzisana, bayalwa njalonjalo. Kulapho kuvela khona kutsi bacoca nje basendlini, basendle, basemphakatsi, basebandla, basesontfweni nakuletinye tindzawo.*

Lomdlalo wemoya lotsi, *Hawu Babe* umbhali ukwatile kuwubhala uhehe kute loyo lofundzako afise kuchubeka afundze aze ayicedze incwadi yembhalo wemdlalo wemoya. Umbhali usivetele Ncenekile nenkinga yakhe kusukela ekucaleni kuze kube sesiphethweni. Balingisi abalandzi lokunyenti kakhulu lapho bakhulumisana kulomdlalo wemoya.

#### 4.18. Kuphimisa imicabango

Kulesigaba umdlali utfolakala aphimisa imicabango yakhe. Utfolakala akhuluma yendvwa hhayi ngobe afuna kuviwa tetsameli kepha ngobe aphimisa loko lakucabangako. Lesigaba sibalulekile emdlalweni wemoya ngobe loko lokuludvweshu lwangekhatsi kumdlali kujinge kuphumele ngaphandle hhayi ngenhloso letsite kepha kwenta umbhalo uhehe.

#### 4.19. Umlandzi

Umlandzi ubaluleke kakhulu emdlalweni wemoya. Wenta indzaba nobe umbhalo wemdlalo wemoya ulandzeleke kahle. Lofundza umbhalo uyakwati kulandzela kahle tonkhe tigameko letenteka emdlalweni neticephu tawo ngendlela lefanele. Loko kwenta umbhalo ukhombe kuhleleka. Umsebenti wemlandzi kusilandzisa ngalokutawenteka, lokwentekako naloko lesekwentekile emdlalweni ngendlela lefanele:

*Umsakato weSiswati uyaphindza futsi unetfulela lesinye sicephu semdlalo wetfu wemoya loticephu lotsi: HAWU BABE. Lomdlalo siwubhalelwe nguGubudla Malindzisa watsetjulwa etindlini tekusakata eBhaptini. Sicephu salamuhla sesibili.*

(Malindzisa 2015: 23)

Lesicashunwa nobe lenkhulumo lengenhla iveta umsebenti wemlandzi emdlalweni wemoya. Loku kwentiwa ngumlandzi ngembi kwekutsi umdlalo ucale kudlalwa emoyeni, sicephu ngesicephu.

*Benilalele sicephu sesitfupha semdlalo wetfu wemoya lotsi, HAWU BABE. Lalelani sicephu lesilandzelako ngalokutako.*

(Malindzisa 2015: 64)

Lenkhulumo lengenhla iveta loko lokwentiwa ngumlandzi nakuphela leso naleso sicephu semdlalo wemoya kuze balaleli bati kutsi usachubeka:

*Umlandi unomsebenzi onzima wokusibeka esithombeni mayelana nokwenzekayo emdlalweni, futhi lokhu kuyawusiza umdlalo ukuba uthuthuke. Lo mlandi ukwenza lokhu ngokusivezela okwenzeka ngaphambi kokuba umdlalo uqale, ugcwalise izikhala ngako njalonzalo ukusilandisa noma asixoxele kabanzi ngomlingiswa othile. Imvamisa lokhu sikuthola embhalweni kubhalwe ngamagama ahlukile afakwe kubakaki.*

(Mbhele 2015: 6)

Lenchazelo yaMbhele lengenhla iveta kutsi umlandzi unemsebenzi lolukhuni wekusiletsela sitfombe saloko lokwenteka emdlalweni, lokusita umdlalo kutsi utfutfuke uye embili. Umlandzi usivetela lokutakwenteka umdlalo ungakacali, asicocele ngemlingisi lotsite. Loku sivame kukutfolela kubhalwe ngamagama lehlukile embhalweni kufakwe etibiyelweni.

#### **4.20. Libika**

Libika libaluleke kakhulu emdlalweni wemoya. Umbhali usivetela libika kusukela ekucaleni kwembhalo kuze kuyewufinyelele esiphetfweni sawo. Libika liluhlobo lwemsindvo tsite lovame kuhambisana nesimo setintfo letenteka ngaleso sikhatsi kulowo nalowo mdlalo wemoya. Libika liyincenye lebaluleke kakhulu emdlalweni wemoya. Lenta umbhalo wemdlalo wemoya wehluke kuleminywe imibhalo lefana nendzaba lemfisha, tinkondlo nenoveli. Libika libonakala ngekutsi libhaleke ngefonti letsi ayehluka kuleyo lesuke isetjentiswa ekubhaleni umdlalo wonkhe.

*Libika liyaphakama. Umsindvo wasemtfolamphilo (Malindzisa 2015: 56)*

#### 4.21. Kukhuluma kwemuntfu yedvwa

Kulesigaba semdlalo wemoya sitfola umdlali akhuluma yedvwa angenahloso yekukhulumisana nalabanye badlali. Inkhulumo yakhe usuke ayicondzise kutetsameli nobe balaleli bemdlalo.

Simelane (2015:6) ubeka ngalendlela:

*Kushiwo lapho umdlali atikhulumela yedvwa kepha kube kute tetsamelilwati letimlalele.*

Lenchazelo yaSimelane lengenhla isivetela kutsi umdlali kuyenteka atfolakale akhuluma yedvwa abe angacondzisanga kutetsamelilwati:

*Gwebu: Nanyalo ngumhlolo. Singani sami phela lesi. Kusho kutsi vele sengce naye lesifo. Awu kwami! Nami ngisendleleni. Sengishaywa luvalo. Mhlawumbe nje sengatselela umkami naNcenekile wami. Ya! I-AIDS madvodza!*

(Malindzisa 2015: 149)

#### 4.22. Siphetho

Sehluko sesine sicuketse umdlalo wemoya lotsi Hawu Babe. Sisetfulela sakhiwo nesakhiwana salomdlalo ngendlela lehlekile. Sisivetela loku lokulandzelako lokweyamane nawo lomdlalo wemoya: setfulo nobe singeniso, sihloko, ingcikitsi, badlali, ludvweshu, luvutfondzaba, lupholavutfondzaba, sicakacaka, balingisi nalokunye.

## SEHLUKO 5

### SIPHETFO SELUCWANINGO

#### 5.1. Singeniso

Kulolucwaningo kucalwe ngekwenaba ngesetfulo lokusendlalelo selucwaningo lonkhana. Esetfulweni kuhlelwe singeniso; tinhloso telucwaningo; imibuto yelucwaningo; tindlela tekucwaninga; kubaluleka kwelucwaningotinhlobo temidlalo leyehlukene; imibono yebahluti leyehlukene; sakhiwo nesakhiwana semidlalo yemoya lemibili letsi, *Ngifela Wena naHawu Babe*; inshokutsi yemagama laphatselene nelucwaningo lonkhana.

Kulolucwaningo kubukwe yonkhe imigomo lefanele ilandzelwe nangabe kuhlutwa umdlalo wemoya lefana nalena: sihloko; sakhiwo nesakhiwana; singeniso; umtimba; umbhalo. Kubuye kwabukwa kabanti loku lokulandzelako: balingisi; kuvetwa kwebalingisi; kucanjwa kwabo; kukholeka kwabo; tigameko ngekulandzelana kwato; sibekandzaba; sikhatsi sekwenteka kwemdlalo; indzawo lapho wenteka khona; simo senhlalo/semango wonkhana kanye netinhlobo tebalingisi nobe badlali; tingcikitsi letifaka ekhatsi lutsandvo; kuhlukumeteka; luheho/mdvonseni; sicakacaka; ludvweshu; ludvweshu lwangaphandle neludvweshu lwangekhatsi; luvutfondzaba, lupholavutfondzaba; siphetfo; umlandzi; libika; kuphimisa imicabango.

Lolucwaningo luphindze lwabuka lwabuye lwenaba kabanti ngetinhlobo temidlalo jikelele lokungulena lelandzelako;

- e) Umdlalo wemoya lokungumdlalo lohlelelwe kufundvwa, kulalelwa nekusakatwa emoyeni; umdlalo wemoya losebentisa emaphimbo/emavi, imisindvo lefute lokutsite (sifutamsindvo), umlandzi kanye nelibika lapho kudzingeka khona. Ababonwa ngemehlo enyama badlali kepha babonwa ngemehlo engcondvo. Lolalele umdlalo utakhela sitfombe engcondvweni ngaloko lakuvako.
- f) Umdlalo lonkhundlanye ngumdlalo lonenkhundla yinye kuphela. Badlali bavela nje ngekushesha. Kuba bete lokubaphatamisako bangaze nje bacale kudlala. Sikhatsi selikhefu asikho. Badlali benta umnyakato badlale kudzimate kuphele

umdlalo. Ungumdlalo lomfisha lophatselene nesigameko sinye lesikhulu kantsi nebadlali labatfolakala kulomdlalo bayabaleka, balidlandzane nje/bancane kakhulu.

- g) Umdlalohlaya/lohlekisako/ikhomedi lokungumdlalo wekujabulisa lababukelako, utfola kuhlekwa kepha loko lokuhlekisako mbambambamba kube kungabonakali. Umdlalohlaya uhlelelwe kutfokotisa tetsamelilwati nobe babukeli. Tehlakalo letihlasimulisa umtimba atikalindzeleki kuloluhlobo lwemdlalo. Kulomdlalo kulindzeleke tigameko letitfokotisako nobe letihlekisako tiphindze tibe nebusathaya ekhatsi.
- h) Umdlalotehlakalo luhlobo lwemdlalo lolukhuluma ngemdlali lomcoka nobe ummeleli lohlangabetana netinkinga letihlatimulisa umtimba. Lapha kulomdlalo kuvamise kutsi umdlali lomcoka ahlupheke kusukela ekucaleni kudzimate kufinyelele esiphetfweni salomdlalo, njengobe alwela kuncoba tonkhe letilingo lahlangabetana nato emphilweni yakhe.

## 5.2. Lokutfolakele

### 5.2.1. Lokutfolakele emdlalweni wemoya lotsi, *Ngifela Wena*

Lomdlalo wemoya lonesihloko lesitsi, *Ngifela Wena* ubhaleke kahle kakhulu ngobe sihloko sawo sihambelana ncamashi naloko lesikutfola ngekhatsi encwadzini yembhalo wemdlalo wemoya, lokulutsandvo lweliciniso emkhatsini waMageza naMasesi. Nanobe kwakunetigameko letimbi naletihlasimulisa umtimba letatenteka emphilweni yaMageza, akamange alahle litsemba. Kulomdlalo sitfolo Mageza emile abambelele esifungweni sakhe lasenta naMasesi kutsi utawufela lapho Masesi ayawufela khona.

Kungenelela kwaMagadla elutsandvweni lwakhe naMasesi kwamenta wamtsandza kakhulu Masesi wakhe waze watidzela wabona kukuhle kutsi emephule kulolutsandvo lwenkhani lafakwa kulo Masesi yena asaphila. Sento saMasesi sekufuna kusondzela kuMageza nobe sekendzisiwe siyinkhomba yelutsandvo lanalo ngaMageza hhayi Masesi. Lomdlalo ukhomba kutsi lutsandvo emkhatsini webantfu lababili lunemandla ngetulu kwako konkhe.

Lomdlalo wemoya ugcamisa imphilo yayitolo neyalamuhla ngekusebentisa balingisi labehlukene. Uphindze ugcamise kwetsembeka nekugcina sifungo losente naloyo lomtsandza ngekweliciniso nemandla elutsandvo ngekusebentisa badlali labehlukene. Emavi latsi, *Ngifela Wena* ayavela kanyenti lapho Mageza atibona salengela ekufeni abe awacondzise kuMasesi lawo mavi. Ingcikitsi yelutsandvo igcama kusukela esibekandzabeni, esimeninhlalo, etigamekweni letentekako nasetinchubeni netindlela tekuphila.

### **5.2.2. Lokutfolakala emdlalweni wemoya lotsi, *Hawu Babe!***

Lomdlalo wemoya lonesihloko lesitsi, *Hawu Babe* ubhaleke kahle kakhulu ngobe sihloko sawo sihambelana ncamashi naloko lesikutfo ngekhatshi encwadzini yembhalo wemdlalo wemoya, lokukhulumeteka kwaNcenekile. Ncenekile utfolakala asesimeni lesimatima sekukhulumetwa nguyise Gwebu. Simo labetitfo kuso Ncenekile abengasitsandzi nakancane, kepha watfolakala aphila ngephansi kwaso sikhatsi lesidze.

Kuvala kwaNcenekile umlomo akhetse kuhlala ngesigameko lesibi sekukhulumetwa labebukene naso, kwamenta wahlukumeteka nasemoyeni wangabi nenjabulo lefanele emphilweni. Simtfo avalwa umlomo ngebucwebe nemali. Loko kukhomba kona kutsi tintfo letiphathsekako tingayidvonsa imphilo yemuntfu losemusha lofana naNcenekile adzimate atfolakala ahlukumeteka imphilo yakhe yonkhe.

Kukhulumetwa nguNdlovu longumakhelwane aphindze abe yintsanga yababe wakhe Gwebu, ngulokunye lokukhomba kutsi naye Ndlovu abesalahlekelwa similo ngaleso sento sakhe lesimbi kangaka emntfwani lomncane. Naye futsi ungena ngelekuvalwa umlomo ngulomntfwana longuNcenekile ngobe sabone lokungcola lakwenta nababe wakhe Gwebu. Lokumangalisako ngukutsi naye Ndlovu utfolakala setele lowo mkhuba wekulala nemntfwana longangebantfwabakhe.

Emavi latsi, *Hawu Babe!* ayatfolakala kulombhalo lapho sekuvele emaciniso mayelana nemphilo lebesolo ifihlakele emkhatsini waGwebu naNcenekile. Sitfo LaMabuza naNcenekile batfo kugula nobe kusuleleka ngeligciwane le-HIV. Leligciwane balisulelwa ngubabe welikhaya Gwebu lobelala nabo bobabili. Loko kwaba simanga lesikhulu kulomndeni. Lomdlalo usifundzisa kutsi kufanele sivule

umlomo nangabe kukhona lapho singaphatseki kahle emphilweni khona kutewutfolakala likhambi nobe lusito lolufanele kusenesikhatsi nobe tintfo tisalungiseka. Ingcikitsi yekuhlukumeteka igcama kusukela esibekandzabeni, esimeninhlalo, etigamekweni letentekako nasetinchubeni netindlela tekuphila.

### **5.3. Bunganimbamba/ bunganisibili**

#### **5.3.1. Lobutfolakala emdlalweni wemoya lotsi, *Ngifela Wena***

Kulomdlalo sitfola lotsi, *Ngifela Wena* sitfola Mageza naMasesi batitsandzani letendlulela tibe bangani mbamba. Loko kufakazelwa tento tabo kusukela esikolweni lapho batfolana khona. Sibatfola bakanye esikhatsini lesinyenti baticocela. Baphindze batfolakale bakanye ngisho simo singasavumi batingelwa tindvuna tebukhosi, kepha baloku babambene njalo. Bindzisile naye bekangudzadzewabo Masesi kepha aphindze abe ngumngani labekhona kubhoboka kuye ngako konkhe lokungamphatsi kahle emphilwemi mayelana nekwendziswa ebukhosini.

Bindzisile ukhomba kuba ngumngani mbamba kuMageza lucobo ngobe nguye kanye labelekelela kutsi Mageza akhone kubonana naMasesi. Ngisho savaleleke ebukhosini, nguBindzisile lovela nelisu lekusita Mageza kutsi akwati kuhlanguana nesitsandvwa sakhe Masesi. Ngisho seabamhlasela ngemibuto ngulabadzala akamange alivume liciniso. Simtfolo umbhali asivetela yena njengemngani lotsembekile nalonesifuba.

#### **5.3.2. Lokutfolakala emdlalweni wemoya lotsi, *Hawu Babe!***

Kulomdlalo wemoya lonesihloko lesitsi, *Hawu babe* umbhali usivetela Ncenekile, Duduzile naMandla babangani mbamba. Labangani labatsatfu bavela kulombhalo babambene kusukela ekucaleni kwawo uze uyewufika esiphetfweni sawo. Duduzile usivetela yena umbhali angumngani lotsembekile naloletsa kuthula nekukhululeka emkhatsini webangani bakhe lokunguMandla naNcenekile. Ingani simtfolo akhutsata kutsi Ncenekile akutsatsele enhloko kutsi Mandla uyamtsandza futsi angeke aze amjikele nanini.

Nalapho Ncenekile atsatsa sincumo sekubhoboka ngenkinga lanayo yekuhlukunyetwa bobabe labadzala boGwebu naNdlovu, umngani lacabanga kuya kuye nguDuduzile. Kuso leso sento, simtfolo abamba indzima lenkhulu Duduzile

yekusita Ncenekile kutsi akwati kuvula umlomo akhulume ngesimo lesimatima labukene naso kuze atfole lusito lolufanele. Duduzile simtfola ahlela kutsi bayewuvakashela umhlengikati/nesi Mtsetfwa khona batewutfola teluleko letifanele.

Nobe simo singasisihle kuNcenekile Duduzile abehlala amsekele njalo njengemngani wakhe. Umbhali usivetela bona bakha lisu lekuveta bucili baNdlovu bekukhokhobela Ncenekile afune temacansi. Simtfola avuma kuyewubhaca ngaphansi kwembhede khona atewuva konkhe lokutawube kwenteka lapho Ndlovu sangekhatsi endlini ngelisu lekuhlukubeta Ncenekile. Kuvela ebaleni kwekungcola kwaNdlovu kwaba ngenca yelusito lwaDuduzile longumngani mbamba.

Ngemuva kwaloko akamange amlahlele tandla umngani wakhe, kepha walula wabuye wavula tandla wamupha indzawo yekuhlala ngobe abona kutsi akakaphephi ekhaya kubo. Loko bekukhomba bungani mbamba emkhatsini wabo. Ngisho Gwebu sekahamba afunana naNcenekile ngobe angasaveli ekhaya, Duduzile nguye lobevikela Ncenekile ngekutsi kuphume yena akhulumisane naGwebu amtjele lawo manga nobe emachinga latawushiya Ncenekile avikelekile njalo.

#### **5.4. Tinkinga telutsandvo**

##### **5.4.1. Tinkinga telutsandvo emdlalweni wemoya lotsi, *Ngifela Wena***

Kulomdlalo lotsi, *Ngifela Wena* sitfola Mageza naMasesi bahlangabetana netinkinga letivivinya lutsandvo lwabo tiphindze tilwela kubehlukanisa. Inkinga yekucala kwehlukana kwabo ngobe seabacedza esikolweni lomunye nalomunye sekumele abuyele ekhaya. Loko kwabenta baphatseka kabi ngobe bacabanga kutsi lomunye utawubona labancono akhohlwe ngalomunye nelutsandvo lwabo lapho sebayewufundzela imisebenti ngekwehlukana.

Inkinga yesibili kungenelela kwaMagadla ngobe atsi ufuna Masesi abe ngumkakhe amente make wesive njengobe ayinkhosi yakuMahlubuka. Loko kuletsa lenkhulukati inkinga elutsandvweni lwaMageza naMasesi. Baze batfolakala bangasenaso sikhatsi sekutfokota kanye emphilweni. Baba nesikhatsi sekuzama kubaleka kanye kute batewutfola intfokoto yabo lebamukwa yona babukile. Nanobe kunjalo lutsandvo lwabo lwahlukumeteka waze watfolwa kufa Mageza afela kutsandza Masesi ngeliciniso.

#### **5.4.2. Tinkinga telutsandvo emdlalweni wemoya lotsi, *Hawu Babe!***

Kulomdlalo lonesihloko lesitsi, *Hawu Babe!* sitfola Ncenekile aphazanyiswa nguThoko elutsandvweni lwakhe naMandla. Nanobe Mandla azama kusho kutsi kute lutfo emkhatsini wakhe naThoko abemane aticocela naye nje, Ncenekile loko kutfolakala kungahlali kahle nani kuye.

Umbhali uphindze asivetele naGwebu angulomunye lofaka sandla ekudaleni tinkinga emkhatsini waMandla naNcenekile. Kuhlala kwaNcenekile angakakhululeki emoyeni kuyamtsikameta naMandla. Simtfolo ahluleka kutibamba ambuta kutsi ukhatsatwa yini, kepha Ncenekile akhetse kungamtjeli ngoba acabanga kutsi Mandla naye yindvodza angahle angamveli kulesimo lakuso. Leto tinkinga talucinisa lutsandvo lwabo. Ngisho sebatfole kutsi baphila neligciwane le-HIV abamange bajikelane, bachubeka kuleto tinkinga.

#### **5.5. Tincomo**

- Sakhiwo semdlalo wemoya kumele sifundziswe ngalokuphelele etikolweni kusukela emabangeni laphasi emfundvo kuye kulasetulu.
- Kumele bothishela batfole lwati ngekubaluleka kwekufundziswa kwemdlalo wemoya etikolweni njengobe ungumbhalo lohlelelwe kufundvwa, kulalelwa nekusakatwa emoyeni.
- Umnyango welitiko letemfundvo kumele ukhutsate kutsi tinhlobo temibhalo (literature genres) letehlukene tiyafundziswa etikolweni.
- Bothishela/Bafundzisi bayakhutsatwa kutsi batfutukise lwati lwabo lweSiswati ngekuchubekisa tifundvo tabo ikakhulukati eSiswatini ngobe batfolakala basalela emuva ngelwati lwekuhluta imibhalo.
- Tikolo tiyakhutsatwa kutsi tiwutsatsele enhloko umdlalo wemoya ufundziswe etikolweni ngobe letinyenti atiweni kantsi unelikusasa lelihle ebafundzini betfu.
- Kumele kuhlelwe imihlangano yetigodzi letehlukene yabothishela (clusters) kute batsekele lwati lolubanti ngekufundzisa ngesakhiwo semdlalo nekulingisa loko lokumayelana nembhalo wemdlalo.

- Kumele kugcugcutelwe imihlangano yebabhali betincwadzi letehlukene nekubhalwa kwemibhalo yemidlalo yemoya, emanoveli, tinganekwane, tindzaba letimfishane netinkondlo.
- Kumele kutsi kuhlelwe imihlangano yebahluti, bacwaningi, babhali nebacubunguli ngenhloso yekutfufukisa lulwimi lweSiswati nekutsekela lwati lolujulile ngalolulwimi.

### 5.6. Siphetho

Sehluko sesihlanu sigcogcele ndzawonye konkhe lokuphatselene nelucwaningo nobe luhlathiyo lwemidlalo yemoya lemibili yeSiswati lekhetsiwe lotsi, *Ngifela Wena* nalotsi, *Hawu Babe*. Kulesahluko bekugcilwe kuloku lokulandzelako: tinkinga telutsandvo, bunganimbamba nekugcizelela ngalokutfolakala kulolucwaningo lonkhana.

## Tincwadzi letifundziwe

Abrams M.H.A 1981. *A Glossary of Literay Terms*. New York: Holt Rinehart and Winston.

Baldick C.1990. *The Concise Oxford Dictionary of Literary Terms*. Oxford: Oxford University Press.

Berger A.A. 1990. *Scripts: Writing for Radio and Television*. Newbury Park: Sage.

Cuddon J.A. 1991. *A Dictionary of Literary Term and Literary Theory*. Harmondsworth: Penguin Books.

Compton F.E. 1993. *Compton's Encyclopedia*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press.

Carrigan R.W. 1965. *Comedy Meaning and Form*. New York: Chandler Publishers

Fowler R. 1926. *A Dictionary of Modern Critical terms*. New York: Publishers.

Grobler G.M.M. naStrachan A. 1992. *Only Study Guide for M-Prose-9*. Pretoria: University of South Africa.

Hiliard R.L. 1984. *Writing for Television*. Belmont: Wadsworth.

Hogson T. 1988. *The Batsford Dictionary of Drama*. London: Batsford.

Hortsmann P. 1988. *Writing for Radio*. London: A and C Black.

Jele P.T. 2017. *Ngini Laba*. Pietermaritzburg: Shuter & Shooter.

Khanyile B.S 2015. *Intfola*. Pietermaritzburg: Shuter & Shooter.

Magagula N.P. 2012. *Konakelephi?* Pretoria: Actua Press Publishers.

Malindzisa G.A. 1990. *Ngifela Wena*. Florida: Vivlia Publishers and Book Sellers.

Malindzisa G.A. 2015. *Hawu Babe!* Pietermaritzburg: Shuter & Shooter Publishers (Pty) Ltd.

Malindzisa G.A. 2017. *Kuphilwa Kanye Kulomhlaba*. Pietermaritzburg: Shuter & Shooter (Pty) Ltd.

Mamba S.B. 2017. *Imphunga Yelihlatsi*. Pretoria: Enza Press Office.

Mathaba S.C.2014. *Sekusele Kancane*. Pretoria: Hibbard (Pty) Ltd.

Mathebula F.S. 2016. *Nhlakanipho*.Pretoria: Hibbard Publishers (Pty) Ltd.

Mbhele V.M. 2015. *Icala Kaliboli*. Scottville: New Dawn Publishers.

Mhlanga E.J.2006. *Litsambo*. Pretoria: Afritude Publisher.

Morner K.R.R. 1992. *Dictionary of Literary Terms*. Chicago: Contemporary Publishing Company.

Morner K. naRausch R. 1991. *NTC's Dictionary of Literary Terms*. New York: NTC Publication group.

Motsa Z.T. and Mamba S.B. 2006 .*Imphunga Yelihlatsi*. Pretoria: Bard Publishers.

Msimang C.T. 1986. *Folktale Influence on the Zulu Novel*. Pretoria: Via Afrika, (Pty) Ltd.

Msimang C.T. and Nkutha. 2011. *Izulu Eladuma ESandlwana*. Cape Town. Via Afrika.

MthembuT.E naGinindza Z. 2017. *Inhlitiyo Ngumtsakatsi*. Pietermaritzburg. Shuter & Shuter Publishers

Ncongwane J.J. nalabanye 2017. *Ematfunti Etintsaba*. Pietermaritzburg: Shuter & Shooter (Pty) Ltd

Nhleko S.P. 2015. *Kusa Kusa*. Pietermaritzburg: Shuter & Shooter (Pty) Ltd.

Nkosi D.E. 2009 *Kubamba Letingelako*.Alberton:Lectio Publishers.

Nzima S.K. 2009. *Umvuzo*. Pretoria: Actua Press.

Pretorius W.J. & Swart J.H.A. 1982. *Teaching African Literature*. Pretoria: University of South Africa.

Radebe P.N.2016. *Umhawu Usuka Esweni*. Cape Town: Pearson South Africa (Pty) Ltd.

Scott A.F. 1965. *Current Literary Terms. A Concise Dictionary of their Origin and Use*. Cape Town: Oxford University Press.

Simelane S.Z. 2015. *Kutawuba Njalo*. Cape Town: Cambridge University Press.

**Sitatimende Senchubomgomo Yekharikhulamu Nekuhlola**. 2011. Cape Town. Department of Basic Education.

Shabangu S.S. 2015. *Bamngcwaba Ephila*. Pietermaritzburg: Shuter & Shooter.

Shipley J.T. 1990. *Dictionary of Word Literary Terms*. London: George Allen and Unwin (Pty) Ltd.

Shlomith R.K. 1983. *Narrative Fiction Contemporary Poetic*. London and New York: Methuen.

Ngcongwane J.J. 2015. *Tiphepho Temphilo*. Pretoria: Actua Press (Pty) Ltd.

Thwala J.J. 2016. *The Analytical Study of Character Portrayal and Some Rhetorical Representations in Dramatic Text: Uqomisa Mina Nje Uqomisa Iliba*. Unpublished Article. Thohoyandou: University of Venda.

Thwala J.J. 2017. *Kwasibekela Emafufu*. Pietermaritzburg: Shuter & Shooter.